

Deva Keralam

(CHANDRA KALA NADI)

BOOK-3

Translated by
R. SANTHANAM



Moon



Venus



Mercury



Sun God



Jupiter



Mars



Ketu



Rahu



Saturn

**DEVA KERALAM
(CHANDRA KALA NADI)**

**BY
ACHYUTA OF KERALA
& VENKATESA**

BOOK III
(Containing slokas 1998 to 5774)

**Translated by
R. Santhanam**

SAGAR PUBLICATIONS

**Ved Mansion
72, Janpath
New Delhi 110 001
Tel : 3320648**

First Published 1994
Reprint 1998,
Reprint 2003, 2004

© Publishers

Rs. 400.00

Published by Narinder Sagar
for **Sagar Publications**

72, Ved Mansion, Janpath, New Delhi - 110 001

Printed by *Jay Kay Offset Printers*, Delhi - 110 041

Contents

1. Immovable ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa; Leo ascendant - ibid; placement of the lord of the ascendant.
2. Kutila Nadiamsa - 1st half, Arudha pada in a dual sign as Leo with Virgo Navamsa rises; Kutila Nadiamsa - 2nd half.
3. Jupiter in aspect to Saturn and Mars; Jupiter related only to saturn; about father.
4. Saturn - Mars in Aries in connection with father; death of grand-father; progress to father; miserable with the employer.
5. Second dasa, paternal uncles, co-born, happiness to co-born, sister's husband - quarrels, fortunes etc., progeny.
6. Curse of previous birth; marriage; interrupted affection to wife, attached to prostitutes.
7. Thieving in own home; wandering in foreign lands etc; returning in vain; other effects for Kutila Nadiamsa - Leo ascendant; remarriage, two long-living wives, enmity with spouse; family of poverty; progeny through second wife.
8. Scorpio ascendant - Sama Nadiamsa; Mars in an angle or in Leo with Aries Navamsa; birth place; no after-born; children; two sisters; mental derangement to brother.
9. Ketu in 3rd and younger brother; questionable history; Scorpio ascendant with Virgo Navamsa; attached to whores, one brother versed in Vedas; another being childless; details of last brother.
10. One brother having mean profession, childless, hit by diseases and being a trouble maker; Immovable ascendant - Sama Nadiamsa; Scorpio ascendant - ibid; Rahu in the 9th giving longevity, knowledge of scriptures etc., Saturn in the 2nd giving crooked disposition, untruthfulness etc.
11. Learning in astrology; fame; lust; wealth; patronizing brothers; holy speech; being a lamp of the family; blessed by Lakshmi; memory of past birth; skill in astrology with Saturn and Venus in 5th in Pisces; world-wide fame.
12. Sacred dips in Ganges; performing Yagnas; skill in Vedanta; ulcers on right side of the body; Kemadruma Yoga; Arudha Lagna having exalted Moon; Kemadruma yoga giving wealth; evil effects; the Sun in Libra Navamsa cancelling other good Yogas.
13. Performing Yagnas etc., prosperity; opulence; world after death; effect of Rahu in the 9th concerning father; father living by beggary; long-living grand-mother.
14. Special rule for Kali Yuga; 3rd dasa; mother's life-span; brothers, uncles, beggary during boyhood days.
15. Maternal uncles; three wives; involvement with other women; wife's sister; delirium, conveyances etc.
16. Father's death; Panchakshari Mantra; teaching profession, fourth dasa, 3rd marriage to self; three marriages to co-born; evils to progeny; relief from debts.
17. Saturn's dasa; transits; Gemini ascendant - Indra Nadiamsa; birth surroundings.
18. Physique; childhood; Raja Yoga effects; trading activities; royal service; ministership etc; blessings of goddess Lakshmi; Rajayoga effects after 30; wealth after 2nd marriage; involvement in own undertakings, enmity with brother; shunning orthodoxy; betrayal of friends, stealing others' wealth; wealth through truthful means, marriage in a famous family; enthusiasm in non-Vedic séct; presidential position; marriage in northern region; happiness after marriage.
19. Fear of death; long life; mother-in-law's death following marriage; destruction of in-laws; about father-in-law; brother-in-law.
20. Brothers; family of in-laws; sisters; 4th dasa; 2nd marriage.
21. Venus in the 3rd; four children; 2nd marriage, begetting twins; blemish of ears and eyes to a son; destruction of first issue; children through re-marriage; daughter's lives; enmity with relatives; windy diseases; many children.
22. Enmity with older brother; elder brother

- having progeny; sister incurring widowhood; sisters' daughter; widowhood to mother, mother living for a long time, mother's loss of sons in old age; Ashtaka Varga; father's life span; progeny to the native after the age of 40; Venus in Arudha Lagna causing favourable effects.
23. Leo ascendant - Mudgara Nadiamsa; diseases to father; charitable father; native having no brothers; happiness to father; danger to grand-father.
 24. Danger to mother and father; prosperity; father-in-law; professional happiness to self; father performing good deeds; death in a shrine; rebirth as Soodra; devoted to Lords Vishnu and Siva.
 25. Difficulties through brother; expenditure; belief and disbelief in gods; good conduct; worship of Lord Siva; prosperity through sons; much progress, wealth; son obtaining twins.
 26. Fire Sacrifices; performing good acts; male issues; co-born; sons and daughters; one sister being childless; another leading a happy life; progeny in old age.
 27. Death of father; wealth in old age; enmity with mother and own children; transit effects of Saturn in the 12 signs; 2nd dasa; separation from brother; Aquarius KCD; Capricorn KCD.
 28. Birth of son in Mercury's dasa; marriage; birth of son with Jupiter's transit in Deha Rasi; Saturn in 12th causing adverse effects; happiness after 35; Kala Chakra Dasas of Scorpio, Libra, Scorpio, Libra, and Virgo.
 29. KCD of Virgo; transit in Deha Rasi; Saturn in Deha Rasi; world after death; rebirth; Aries ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa.
 30. Moon in 4th aspected by Saturn and Mars; Mars in exaltation, fortunes and prosperity; general effects for Aries ascendant; happiness in boyhood days; widowhood to mother; grief to her on account of progeny.
 31. A detailed account of brother; father; paternal uncles and aunts; prosperity to relatives; visit to Ganges; loss of spouse; destruction of brother through a female.
 32. Sinful deeds; delayed performance of last offices to father; remedy for mother; dynasty of mother; marriage of native's daughter; daughter experiencing poverty and grief; scriptural injunctions.
 33. Remedies for son's marriage; daughter's marriage; accumulation of wealth; 5th dasa; Ashtaka Varga; wife bearing one child only; children to relatives; brother's son; patronage to brother's son; enmity with Vaishnavites; loss of spouse, 2nd marriage; loss of sister.
 34. Child birth; professional fortunes, making wealth; danger to father.
 35. Mother's death; paternal uncle in grief; danger to the native; windy diseases, birth of grand-son; difficulties in KCD junctions; 5th dasa; Deha Rasi.
 36. Remedies for malefic transits in Deha Rasi; Libra dasa; death in Mars dasa; attaining hell; distress in Libra dasa followed by happiness.
 37. Saturn's transit; commencement of a dasa, Rahu's transit; prayer to Lord Mrityunjaya; Jupiter's transit, Saturn's transit; 5th dasa.
 38. Special transit rule; Venus dasa; dasa of 5th lord; 8th lord's dasa; Moon's dasa; Saturn's transits.
 39. 4th Lord's dasa; Jupiter's transit; evils to progeny; sub periods in the 4th lord's dasa, 46th year, Moon sign of son-in-law; distress to friends and relatives; authoritative post; gain of a son in relative's circle; fear of untimely death, death of mother.
 40. Sub periods of Venus and the luminaries; junction of dasas of Moon and Mars; Saturn moving in Aquarius; sub period of Mars; sub period of a planet in the 8th; sub period of the 9th lord; Jupiter moving in Pisces.
 41. Sub periods of Saturn, Sun and Jupiter; Chandra Kriya; Chandra Avasthas.
 42. Effects for sixty Chandra Kriyas; Chandra Gunas based on signs.
 43. Chandra Avasthas; commencement of an undertaking; different Avasthas.
 44. Different Avasthas; success; query about food.
 45. Transit in Janma and other Nakshatras; special rules for transit.
 46. Special rules for transit - continued.
 47. Special rules for transit - continued.

48. More rules for transit; Sagittarius ascendant - Champaka nadiamsa; Gemini Navamsa; birth details; mother's death.
49. Maternal family; living in other's house; Rahu in Arudha Pada; journeys; birth on malefic's week-day.
50. Sagittarius ascendant - Champaka Nadiamsa; a sinner, addicted to salacious pleasures etc., devoted to Lord Siva; two wives; separation for brother, being a best father, debilitated Sun leading to difficulties to father; debilitated Venus causing happiness to father; paternal uncles; Sun in fixed Navamsa.
51. Second Dasa; progeny of first and second wives.
52. Poverty; third dasa.
53. Dasa of debilitated planet; 4th dasa; honour by ministers.
54. Fourth dasa; Rahu in Arudha Pada; Rahu in the 9th; death of wife; fifth dasa, dasa of Mars.
55. Dasa periods of malefic and benefic planets; sub period of a malefic planet; enmity with king; 5th dasa; Rahu dasa, 5th dasa's conclusion.
56. Dasa of Mars.
57. Remedies according to Guru (Brihaspathi). Bhrihu (Venus) and Manu; Deha lord in 6th or 8th; conclusion of Mars dasa.
58. Family marriage; friendship with ruler; 6th dasa; Rahu dasa; Rahu in Leo; sub period of Jupiter.
59. Dasa of ascendant lord.
60. First sub period of 6th dasa; Dasa periods of Moon, Mars and Rahu.
61. Death of wife in 1st dasa; 4th lord with malefic at the time of commencement of a dasa; middle of Mars dasa; Saturn and Mars aspecting the ascendant; Venus dasa; Nakshatras in transits.
62. Intelligent younger brother; devotee of Lord Vishnu; fortunes; wealth, windy diseases; full life-span; loss of children; strained relations; elimination of occupational hazards; conveyances; cruel deeds; Sri Gauri Yoga.
63. Venus in 3rd; Venus in the 4th along with the Moon; fame and wealth; exhaustion of riches; lords of 9th and 10th; lord of the 10th in Leo.
64. Movable ascendant - Dhananjaya Nadiamsa; views of sage Kasyapa; trading activities; fame; wealth; prosperity; wealth; Saturn aspecting Moon.
65. Royal fortunes; happiness through grand-mother; truth and miserliness; mental perturbation, addiction to women; cheating people; full-fledged wealth; Movable ascendant - Kubera Nadiamsa; royal service; Cancer ascendant with exalted Mars; views of Kasyapa.
66. An account of Grand-father (being involved in Tantrik rituals having bad history, losing wife and details of his death); brother's marriage; happiness throughout life.
67. Kesari Yoga; Cancer ascendant - father described; Jupiter in Martian Navamsa.
68. Father's enmity with his co-born; Mars aspected by Venus; sage Garga's views; node in 5th causing expertise in philosophy to father; views of sage Kasyapa; number of paternal uncles.
69. Paternal aunt; father; paternal uncle remaining unmarried; an in-law being mad; mother.
70. Mother pre-deceasing father; maternal uncle; maternal uncle having eye diseases, grief etc., co-born.
71. Elder brother having two wives; being childless; wealth-gatherer; adopting a male issue; Aquarius Navamsa rising; obstacles to brother in getting progeny.
72. Details relating to brother; Aquarius Navamsa; Saturn in exaltation.
73. Venus & Mars in Aries; Mercury & Mars in Aries; Venus in Scorpio; in-laws; many sons; son incurring poverty; two sons and two wives; planetary evils; blemishes concerning progeny; wealth; excellent fortunes; grief in old age.
74. Wandering disposition of son; grief to daughter; prosperity and diseases; hidden wealth; emaciated body, dyspepsia, disorders of limbs; obstacles to good deeds and worship; hidden wealth; indestructible wealth; Kesari Yoga.
75. Fortunes; death of mother, brother, uncle,

- grand-father, paternal uncle etc., 4th dasa; father's death due to dropsy; life after 40; lord of 9th Arudha pada; dasa of Rahu in 5th; 3rd dasa; 8th lord' dasa.
76. Life-span details; mental perturbation; remedies; death at 51; 5th dasa; Arudha of the 6th.
77. Sick for long durations; abdominal disorders; Jupiter's dasa; sage Kasyapa's views; Arudha of the 12th house; Gaja Kesari Yoga; Movable ascendant - Kshama Nadiamsa.
78. Birth surroundings; sage Kasyapa's view; loss of father and grand-father in childhood; happiness through brother; timely marriage; self-earned wealth.
79. Grand-father; sister; brother-in-law.
80. In-laws' family; father.
81. Father, his prosperity, preceptor etc.
82. Paternal uncle; loss of father; step-mother; prosperity.
83. Happiness right from birth; father's troubles; abdominal troubles; Vedic knowledge; Brahmopadesa.
84. Abdominal disorder in 7th year; remedies; infantile mortality; Taurus ascendant - Visva Nadiamsa.
85. Danger to mother; paternal uncle; sage Garga's views; maternal family; early marriage.
86. Gemini Navamsa; Virgo Navamsa; Cancer Navamsa; Rahu in 2nd giving wealth etc., educational impediments; brothers and sisters; evils to mother; infantile mortality.
87. End of mother; remedial measures; first dasa, brother's marriage; marriage of the native; dasa of planet occupying Leo in Navamsa; bhava analysis; Saturn's transit.
88. Taurus ascendant - Yama Shashtiamsa; grief to aunt and father; happiness to father; Venus sub period; virtuous wife; Taurus KCD; Gemini KCD; Mercury's dasa; Sun's dasa; father's death; father becoming an ascetic.
89. Father's death; brother's happiness; Ketu's dasa; 3rd dasa; sub periods of Moon and Rahu; Venus dasa; fear of untimely death; death at 50; sub periods of Rahu and Jupiter; bilious and windy disorders; hell after death.
90. Moon in Poorvhadra; Manu's views; Kalpa Druma Yoga; Parijata Yoga.
91. Mandara Yoga; royal service; ownership of a kingdom; abundant fortunes and wealth; prosperity.
92. Male issues; fame; princely status; some happiness; dead children; loss of co-born; Mars in Cancer with Capricorn Navamsa; Movable ascendant - Parameswari Nadiamsa.
93. Effects for Parameswari Nadiamsa; fortunes; wealth; many daughters and limited number of sons; early death of two brothers; marrying a wicked female; spouse begetting infamy; many children; destruction of in-laws' family.
94. Father-in-law having two wives; native's marriage in 3rd dasa, long-lasting prosperity; happiness through sons and co-born; sinning disposition; virtuous path of living; meritorious and munificent; sickness; evils; increased fortunes; prosperity of son; financial gains.
95. Venus in Aries with Sagittarius Navamsa; Venus in the end of Aries; Saturn in Leo in transit; Jupiter's transit in Aries; Mercury's sub period; Rahu in the 3rd; movements of Saturn and Jupiter; wealth; mercy of Lord Siva; happiness after 35.
96. Charitable and fortunate; 3rd, 4th and 5th dasas; 5th dasa's sub periods; Saturn in transit in Virgo and Cancer.
97. 6th dasa; Navamsa dispositor of Venus; 9th lord's periods; happiness right from birth; lasting prosperity; much wealth; eye diseases; 8th lord's sub period; death at 62; Venus in 9th.
98. Lagnadhi Yoga; Capricorn ascendant - Sura Nadiamsa; Manu's views; adopting an issue; child breast-fed by another woman.
99. Scorpio ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa; Capricorn ascendant - Sura Nadiamsa; Immovable ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa.
100. Long-living twins; full span of life; cancellation of infantile mortality; childhood troubles and remedies; being the 3rd issue; childhood troubles.
101. Special rules for Capricorn and Scorpio

- ascendants.
102. Scorpio ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa; Monday birth and Saturn; Capricorn Navamsa; older brother and older sister; destruction of co-born.
 103. Moon in Leo Navamsa; Moon with Mercury; Mars and Jupiter in Aquarius as Saturn is in Leo; Sun in Arudha Lagna; 4th lord retrograde; 1st dasa lord in exaltation navamsa; Capricorn ascendant - Sura Nadiamsa;
 104. Sun in Taurus; Saturn in Leo; the Sun in Aries Navamsa; grand-father; Scorpio ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa.
 105. Elder brother; Mercury's Navamsa position; Rahu in the 2nd aspected by Venus; Capricorn Navamsa; Capricorn ascendant - Sura Nadiamsa; Scorpio ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa.
 106. Plurality of wives; many sons; twin sons; Capricorn Navamsa causing twins; Sagittarius Navamsa; Moon in Libra Navamsa; Moon and Mercury in same Navamsa; Moon in Durbhaga Nadiamsa.
 107. Moon in Libra Navamsa; Venus in Gemini; Venus in 6th or 8th; Jupiter being the lord of the Sun sign; the Sun in a fixed sign; synonyms of Yamala Nadiamsa; Moon and Mercury in Libra Navamsa; Mars being the lord of Bhava Lagna.
 108. Transits of Rahu, Saturn and Jupiter; first dasa; Rahu's sub period; danger through ulcers; Venus dasa and Saturn's sub period.
 109. Venus dasa and Mercury's sub period; Ketu's sub period in first dasa; 2nd dasa; sub periods of Mars and Mercury.
 110. Sub periods of Mercury and Mars; 3rd dasa; Saturn's transit; Jupiter's transit; dasa periods of planets related to Saturn; Moon in Aries with Libra Navamsa; mother's death and longevity; marriage at 16 or 18; 5th dasa endangering father.
 111. Moon in Aries or Sagittarius; Scorpio ascendant with Capricorn Navamsa; Saturn and Mars in leo.
 112. Dasa of 9th lord; Jupiter's transit; father; Moon's Navamsa dispositor's dasa; 4th dasa; Rahu's Navamsa dispositor's dasa; Mercury's sub period; 5th lord's dasa.
 113. Jupiter's dasa - Saturn's sub period; death in 2nd lord's dasa; bad death; Immovable ascendant - Nisakara Nadiamsa.
 114. The Sun in a sign of Saturn while Saturn joins the Moon; the Sun in Nisakara Nadiamsa; Saturn in Kalagni Shashtiamsa; loss of inheritance; two benefics in Taurus in Indu Shashtiamsa.
 115. 6th dasa; Scorpio ascendant - Nisakara Nadiamsa; marriage; natal star of bride; the Moon and the Sun in Scorpio and Cancer Navamsas; Rahu in the 7th for an immovable ascendant.
 116. Mars with Rahu; danger through fire etc., paternal kinsfolk; sub period of Mercury; Jupiter in the ascendant and Rahu in the 7th; the Moon aspected by Saturn; Kusuma Yoga.
 117. Saturn's transit in Sun sign; paternal uncle; danger to mother; abortion to spouse; dead children; Jupiter and Ketu in Aquarius; 3rd dasa; lord of a movable sign in an immovable sign.
 118. Untimely death at 54; Scorpio ascendant - Visva Nadiamsa; troubles in childhood; early marriage; small-pox; danger through water; Saturn and the Sun in Aries; danger to brother through water; destruction of family members through wells and tanks.
 119. Lagnadhi Yoga; A specific horoscope with Scorpio ascendant having Jupiter in Taurus (in the 7th), the Moon (in the 2nd) in Sagittarius, Venus in Pisces (in the 4th) and the Sun and Mercury in Aries (in the 6th); lords of evil bhavas; other effects for Visva Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant.
 120. Dasa effects for Visva Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant.
 121. Effects of 3rd dasa.
 122. Effect of 3rd dasa (continued); Mars dasa; Mercury dasa.
 123. Junction of two dasas; 4th dasa; Saturn's in transit in Taurus.
 124. 5th dasa, 5th dasa lord in Kala Nadiamsa, 4th dasa, Shashtiamsa position of 5th dasa lord; Venus being lord of Shodasamsa ascendant.
 125. Saturn's transit in 8th; 5th dasa.
 126. Venus sub period, Dvadasamsa position of Venus; last part of 5th dasa; Saturn's journey

- in Virgo and Libra.
127. Venus in 5th lord's Navamsa; end of 5th dasa; junction of 5th and 6th dasas; Mars dasa; malefic's sub period in Jupiter's dasa; Saturn transiting in an evil house.
 128. Jupiter's dasa; Saturn's transit in Aries, Aquarius and Pisces; transit of Jupiter; the three parts of Jupiter's dasa.
 129. Saturn in Aries/Taurus in transit; Jupiter dasa - sub periods of Rahu and Mars; Saturn in Lagnadhi Yoga; Saturn dasa.
 130. Mar sub period in Jupiter's dasa; Saturn dasa - Saturn sub period; Mercury and Saturn in transit in Aries; 3rd and 6th lords; Sun's transits.
 131. Saturn causing death as Moon sign lord; the Moon in Purvashadha Nakshatra; 5th lord's dasa; Saturn in Aries Navamsa.
 132. Sub periods of Jupiter and Saturn; Venus in Pisces; Saturn in Gemini; untimely death.
 133. Mercury's sub period in Mars dasa; Saturn and Mercury sub periods in Saturn dasa; 65th year causing death; death in Bhadra Thithi; death at 52 or 58; attaining Brahma Loka; Libra ascendant - Indava Nadiamsa; Moon's sub period in Jupiter's dasa.
 134. Sub periods of the Moon, Mars and Rahu in Jupiter's dasa.
 135. Sub period of Rahu (continued); loss of wealth; Saturn's transit on Moon sign during sub periods of Mars and Rahu; Saturn moving in the end of Gemini; Rahu in 2nd causing loss of wealth in his sub period; sub period of Mars and of Rahu; Rahu's transit in 9th.
 136. Rahu and Saturn joining in the 8th in transit; royal anguish; Jupiter's dasa and Rahu's sub period; Mars in debility; remedies for Rahu's evils; 3rd dasa and Rahu's sub period.
 137. Rahu in Vargottama; fear from king; evils in in-laws' family; quarrels and fear from thieves when Jupiter enters Capricorn Navamsa or in combustion.
 138. Rahu in the 2nd; Rahu in the 2nd as Mars is in fall; Rahu in the 2nd with Saturn's Navamsa; Jupiter's transit in Sagittarius; 4th dasa; loss of wealth; obtainment of progeny; Raja Yoga effects; adverse Sun's transits for Libra ascendant.
 139. Signs in Sun's Ashtaka varga without Bindus; Mercury's sub periods in the 4th dasa as well as Saturn's dasa; Moon and Mercury in the 9th; the Moon in Durbhaga Nadiamsa; Vichitra and Durbhaga Nadiamsas being identical; wealthy right from birth.
 140. Co-born; obstacles in education; Jupiter in Scorpio with Virgo Navamsa; step-mother; Rahu in Lagna with Sun and Mars causing destruction of wealth and other effects; mother indulging in sinful deeds; Aquarius ascendant - Agada Nadiamsa.
 141. Step-brother and related events.
 142. Father incurring ulcers and injuries; father's death in a distant land; mother being involved in quarrel; maternal relatives.
 143. Widowhood to sister; sister's sickness and her loss of children; her husband; native's father cheating his own children; brother and sister-in-law.
 144. Relief from obstacles; penury to step-brother; much learning and lordship; fame in royal service by the Moon in Pisces; vehicles and fortunes; mother's death.
 145. Saturn's transit and mother; destruction of wealth and first child; dead children; grief to co-born; fear of untimely death to relatives.
 146. Malefic sub period in 8th lord's dasa; Mercury in Virgo in transit at the time of Venus dasa beginning; 4th dasa giving fame; 3rd dasa giving conveyances; death at 56; Sagittarius ascendant - Varuna Nadiamsa; small-pox during childhood; danger of untimely death in first dasa; father's prosperity.
 147. Jupiter's Ashtaka Varga; infantile death of younger co-born; brother with longevity; having only one brother; Saturn in 3rd giving no younger brother but sister; a specific horoscope and results.
 148. Results for father; loss of co-born; education; Venus in Aquarius Navamsa giving skill in languages and literature; authorship and learning; obstacles to education.
 149. Marriage; obstacles to marriage; danger to father-in-law following marriage; Mars in the 7th in Gemini giving auspicious effects; maternal uncle.
 150. Grand-parents; parents; father's prosperity,

- fame etc.
151. Fortunes; troubles to father; Raja Yoga effects.
 152. Pilgrimage; Jupiter's dasa; Sun and Mars yoga; Jupiter in Sagittarius ascendant in aspect to Mars; a superior Raja Yoga; Sun in Scorpio giving favourable effects.
 153. Father interested in ancient subjects; paternal relatives; the native having limited issues; longevity; progeny; destruction of first issue.
 154. Birth sign of son; dasa periods of Mercury, Moon and Sun.
 155. Mother subjected to evils; father's death; evils and mental distress to father; the native being highly intelligent and earning royal favour.
 156. Dasa of Mercury, 3rd and 4th dasas; diseases; other dasa effects; Saturn transiting Jeeva rasi, Virgo and Libra; remedies; Sagittarius KCD.
 157. Sun's adverse transits; Mercury or Jupiter combust in transit; death in 6th dasa; Kala Chakra Dasa periods of Taurus and Gemini; Sun's dasa.
 158. Special rules for dasa periods; transit of Jupiter; dasa of Mars giving fortunes; Saturn's transit.
 159. Prosperity, wealth; Navamsa positions of Sun and Mercury; life-span of 56; danger at 28; death on Thursday.
 160. World after death; birth of Brahmin or Soodra; birth conditions.
 161. Mother's diseases and death; the Moon and Rahu; Rahu in Leo Navamsa causing poverty; learning; wealth; illicit relations; Rahu in Aslesha Nakshatra.
 162. Wealth by unscrupulous means; abundant blemish; long-living father; maternal family; burdened with debts; ever-diseased wife; questionable wife; two wives.
 163. Long-living children; having no Gandanta dosha; long life to father and father-in-law; father's death; Mercury dasa and father's death; auspicious effects in 3rd dasa; death at 56; Lagnadhipathi Nadi.
 164. Dasa periods of Jupiter and 10th and 11th lords; longevity; Aquarius ascendant - Durdara Nadiamsa.
 165. Saturn in Mohana Nadiamsa; Malika Yoga commencing from the 6th giving urinary disorders; progeny; sisters and brothers; righteous deeds, diseases; mother's life-span.
 166. Father; maternal family; Naradeeyam quoted; long-living grand-mother, Jupiter's dasa; first dasa.
 167. Saturn's evil transit; dasa periods; maternal relatives; childlessness to maternal uncle.
 168. Family members being corrupt; grief in mother's family; cousins; grand-father; maternal family.
 169. Maternal family; paternal uncle; evils in 2nd dasa; Malika Yoga turning evil.
 170. Venus in 2nd and Jupiter in 11th; Rahu in 10th; pilgrimage; obstacles to progeny.
 171. Diseases; fortunes; enemies; parents; progeny; Saturn's transit; physical ailments through Deha Rasi.
 172. Manu quoted; Jupiter in 2nd/10th and Venus in 11th.
 173. Venus in Gada Nadiamsa; life-span.
 174. Capricorn ascendant; Visha Yoga; Saturn in Sachira Nadiamsa; blemish in brother's family; sister having illicit ties; unfortunate sister; mother long-lived but corrupt; maternal family highly prosperous; mother having brothers but not sister.
 175. Moon's Ashtaka Varga; 7 or 8 co-born to mother; grand-father being a famous person; tuberculosis to maternal uncle; mother indulging in secretive acts; four paternal uncles; Sun's Ashtaka Varga.
 176. Venus in Gemini Navamsa; Moon in Aquarius Navamsa; fortunes in 3rd dasa; Sun with two benefics causing death in the very 1st year; learning and modesty; two wives; self-made wealth; long-lived sisters and brothers; maternal uncle.
 177. Sister's husband; maternal uncle; mother incurring prosperity; brother's marriage; Saturn's evil transits for Capricorn ascendant.
 178. Saturn's transit and evils to progeny, maternal uncle, mother and co-born; Saturn and the Sun; lords of the 9th and 10th joining in 8th obstructing prosperity; troubles in old age.
 179. 4th dasa; sub periods of Jupiter and Mars;

- Rahu in the 9th causing prosperity; 3rd dasa causing children and affecting prosperity; 5th dasa; anguish at 39 or 40 or 30.
180. 6th dasa; 7th dasa causing death; Rahu in Deha or Jeeva Rasi; Sun dasa; conjunction of lords of the 9th and 10th; Pisces ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa; Vipra Kala.
181. Kshatriya Kala; Vaisya Kala; Soodra Kala; no after-born; fortunes through father; devoted to Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva; fame in royal circles; difficulties through Brahmins; grief to father at birth.
182. 1st dasa; Kesari Yoga; 2nd dasa; Saturn's transit in Scorpio and Libra; 5th lord's dasa; grief to father in 1st dasa; Saturn moving in Leo; mother incurring small-pox; royal enmity.
183. 2nd dasa; Saturn's transit in the Navamsa of natal Moon and Venus; Mercury found between malefics; evils to father in first dasa; danger to father; Surya Nadi; prosperity in 4th dasa.
184. Sub periods of Ketu and Sun in Rahu dasa; Saturn's sub period in the 4th dasa; 4th dasa giving prosperity; Jupiter's transit in Aries; Moon and Mars in Scorpio; loss of wife; 3rd marriage.
185. Giving food to others; enjoying more wealth than father; Moon's dasa; Jupiter's dasa; sub periods of Sun and Jupiter; death; world after death; sickness; remedies; death at 57.
186. Virgo ascendant - Dhanada Nadiamsa; grand-father; father; enmity with kinsfolk; long-living parents; Chitra Yoga.
187. Birth of co-born; happiness to father; happy sister; coborn with longevity; good deeds; increased wealth; Venus dasa; qualities of the native; Venus in Virgo Navamsa; Mercury in benefic Navamsa; the Sun in Libra Navamsa.
188. Wealth to family; Mercury's dasa; natal Mercury aspected by transit; Virgo KCD; father incurring evils; Leo KCD; troubles to father.
189. Transits of Saturn and Jupiter; KCD of Cancer, Gemini, Taurus and Aries.
190. KCD of Pisces, Aquarius and Capricorn; Pisces ascendant - Kamala Nadiamsa; Saturn in Leo Navamsa; prosperity in another country; Saturn in malefic Shashtiamsa.
191. Lakshmi Yoga; Saturn with Leo navamsa; Saturn with a benefic; Saturn in Kamala Nadiamsa; Mars in the 4th giving difficulties in mother's family in 1st dasa; paternal uncle.
192. Two planets in exaltation; Saturn with Mercury; Venus in Pisces; Lakshmi Yoga; KCD of Pisces and Aries.
193. Mars - Ketu conjunction; KCD of Taurus, Gemini, Cancer and Leo.
194. KCD of Leo, Virgo, Libra, Scorpio and Sagittarius.
195. Sani Nadi quoted; Libra ascendant - Nirmala Nadiamsa.
196. Balarishta; danger to father, remedy to Moon God; father.
197. Cousin, aunt and paternal uncle's son.
198. Blemish of Mars; untimely death of father; health problems for father; grand-father.
199. Wealth and happiness; co-born; longevity to brother and three sisters; Ashtaka Varga of Mars; Jupiter in Vargottama in Aries.
200. 4 sisters; long-lived mother; destruction of mother's family; mother predeceasing father; 3rd dasa; loss of father in 3rd dasa or 8th, 10th or 20th year; Sakata Yoga giving wealth and skill in logic; a gem-examiner; mythological stories.
201. Ancient laws and scriptures; prosperity; longevity; Balarishta; illicit ties with females; Venus and Saturn in conjunction; Rahu - Moon yoga.
202. Sun in Cancer; Sun in 6th; Venus dasa; marriage; Mars in Aries Navamsa; Indra Yoga.
203. Saturn in 11th; transit of Saturn; Arudha of 9th; Indra Yoga; 2nd, 3rd, 4th and 5th dasas; sub periods of lords of 6th and 8th; death in Mars dasa; world after death.
204. Venus in Aquarius Navamsa causing Raja Yoga; Mercury - Jupiter - Venus causing Raja Yoga; foolishness; Vishnu Yoga; poverty in childhood; ten brothers.
205. Venus in Aquarius Navamsa; Vishnu Yoga; royal authority and sinful deeds; Vaishnavism.
206. Cancer ascendant - Scorpio Navamsa; a great disease in the 4th dasa; Moon in Virgo

- with Capricorn Navamsa; 5th lord Mars aspected by Rahu giving excessive limbs to one's child; brothers; 3rd dasa; danger to father.
207. Raja Yoga; Saturn transiting Gemini or Leo; Saturn retrograde; Vishnu Yoga; Saturn in 12th; Libra ascendant - Indra Nadiamsa; the Moon in Scorpio along with Rahu; the Moon in Capricorn Navamsa; the Moon in Uttara Phalguni Nakshatra.
208. Fame through co-born; professional impediments to father; long-lived parents; father thieving at home; mother enjoying long married life; father indulging in foolish deeds; father and uncle.
209. Saturn's transit; remedy; sub period of Rahu in Jupiter's dasa; small-pox; Venus - Saturn conjunction; eye troubles; Venus - Saturn in Leo; facial diseases; Arudha of the 9th; Venus in Indra Nadiamsa.
210. Sister having an adopted son; wealth; fame; happiness; Jupiter's sub period in the dasa of Moon's dispositor; Bhava analysis; Deha and Jeeva signs; Mars moving in Jeeva Rasi.
211. Indra quoted; 2nd dasa; Ketu in 8th; 2nd sub period; underground treasure; business activities; Sun's dasa and Ketu's sub period; Jupiter's sub period; half of sub periods of Ketu and Venus.
212. Uncomfortable effects in the end of 2nd dasa; great fortunes; Venus dasa - Rahu's sub period; Rahu not being Vargottama causing debt burdens to one's son; general rules for dasa analysis.
213. Analysis of sub periods; Moon's dasa; Saturn's transit; Mars dasa; 6th dasa; re-birth; Pisces ascendant - Kamala Nadiamsa; co-born etc., Saturn - Venus Yoga.
214. Saturn - Ketu Yoga; Saturn in 5th causing distress to father; another authority on remedy.
215. Venus in Cancer; Libra Navamsa; Saturn and Venus in 5th; transits of Saturn and Jupiter.
216. Jupiter's transit in Aries; Saturn's transit in Cancer; happiness from father; Saturn in the 7th; Transit effects.
217. Jupiter in Aries and Rahu in Libra; anguish to father; 2nd dasa giving endless wealth; Saturn's transit in Aquarius and Cancer; Saturn's transit and dasa periods effects
218. Rahu dasa; Saturn's subperiod; the Moon in Virgo; re-marriage in 4th dasa; danger to spouse; Saturn's transit in Leo; progeny; death of a son; family danger.
219. Venus sub period; Saturn's transit in Scorpio; 10th lord's dasa; life-long fortunes; prosperity in 4th dasa; death at 56.
220. Chandra Nadi quoted; world after death; Jupiter in own Navamsa causing Raja Yoga; Vriddha Parasari Hora quoted; effects of Saturn in Kokila Nadiamsa.
221. Saturn in Scorpio; Saturn in Davagni Shashtiamsa; Jupiter in Paramesvari Nadiamsa.
222. Results for brothers; transit of Saturn; Rahu dasa; Mars dasa; Rahu in 9th: anguish after 50; blemish from the age of 46; happiness after 52.
223. Dasa of Venus; Saturn in Davagni Shashtiamsa; Rahu dasa; Moon in Aquarius; Venus in 2nd.
224. Rahu dasa; 6th dasa; Saturn in Davagni Shashtiamsa; Saturn in Scorpio Navamsa; 5th round of Jupiter's transit; Venus in Sobhana Nadiamsa.
225. Saturn in Davagni Shashtiamsa; Rahu dasa; Saturn's transit; sub period of Venus; other sub periods.
226. Saturn's transit in Pisces; Moon's dasa; Mercury in Aquarius Navamsa; Saturn in Scorpio Navamsa; 71 years of age; Saturn in 12th; attaining world of Brahma or heavens; death on Monday; acquisition of wealth; Aries ascendant - Achala Nadiamsa.
227. The Sun and Rahu in Leo giving a number of sisters but no elder co-born; 4th issue of the family; Sun's Ashtaka Varga; paternal uncle; longevity to parents; all kinds of fortunes; virtues in mother's family; grandmother being of a questionable character.
228. Long-lived father; poverty to father; grandmother abusing her husband; the native being libidinous; attached to material pleasures; royal enmity; increase of fortunes; no self-made wealth for father; planetary evils; bad dreams; Saturn in 6th giving wealth, long-lived maternal relatives etc.

229. 2nd dasa; step-mother; maternal uncle; co-born to father; Mercury's Ashtaka Varga; ulcers for sister; Saturn's transit; anguish, long-living husband and limited issues for sister.
230. 12th lord's Navamsa et.; 4th dasa; 11th lord's Navamsa; Saturn's transit in Virgo; danger to parents; 2nd dasa; Saturn's transit in Scorpio and the Sun sign; 3rd dasa; 8th lord's Navamsa; limited pleasures; evil designs; praising in unusual manner.
231. Jupiter's transit in Virgo; Jupiter in Pisces with Leo Navamsa; Moon's dasa; Mars dasa; Rahu dasa; a node in the 8th with Saturn's aspects causing great diseases and bad end; Aquarius ascendant - Mala Nadiamsa; intelligence; learning; royal favours.
232. Co-born; sinful deeds; wealth; birth surroundings; painful delivery; long-lived parents; Malika Yoga from the Moon; Moon in Cancer's last Navamsa; Saturn in the 8th in the context of Malika Yoga; infantile mortality; remedy to the Moon God.
233. Moon in own Navamsa giving longevity; birth in Gandanta; Venus in 11th; Sun in Libra along with the 8th lord Mercury; first dasa.
234. Co-born; longevity; 3rd dasa; fame through relatives; knowledge in three languages; skilful writer.
235. The Sun in Libra with Capricorn Navamsa; 9th lord's dasa; Saturn's transit; Saturn aspecting Jupiter; 10th lord's Navamsa; Mercury dasa - Mars sub period; Jupiter in own sign; Rahu in the 10th.
236. Venus in the 11th; world after death; Mercury in exaltation; Harina and Somavalli Nadiamsa being similar in effects.
237. Mercury in Somavalli Nadiamsa; the Sun in Harina Nadiamsa; Venus in Somalata Nadiamsa; Mercury in exaltation; Ketu in the 9th house.
238. Parasara quoted; dasa of the 9th lord; Mercury in exaltation; 4th dasa; 2nd dasa; dasa of 11th or 10th lord causing brother's death; Saturn's transit.
239. Setting periods of Jupiter and Venus causing ailments; Moon in Pisces with Scorpio Navamsa; sub periods of Rahu in various dasas; dasa analysis - special rules; 6th dasa.
240. Loss of fortunes in the 8th lord's dasa; dasa of 10th lord; dasa of 2nd lord; malefic in the 12th; 12th house hemmed between malefic; ascendant containing a malefic.
241. Papa Kartari Yoga; Neecha Kartari Yoga; Chandradhi Yoga; lord of the 5th in debility; ascendant lord's dasa; weak Moon in aspect to Saturn; two malefics in the 12th being a source of pains; going to hell after death.
242. Scorpio ascendant - lunar trines; Indra Yoga; paternal relatives; limited number of friends; royal patronage; indigestion and small-pox.
243. Lunar blemish; Moon conjunct Rahu; Indra Yoga; Mars in 10th; Cancer ascendant - Dhanada Nadiamsa.
244. Moon in exaltation; Navamsa of Venus; Moon aspected Mars; the Sun in the 4th; high degree of affluence; co-born.
245. Venus in Libra; Mars in Libra; diseases and remedies; Saturn in the 2nd.
246. Saturn in a fixed sign as Venus is in a movable sign; life-span of 72; 2nd dasa; Libra ascendant - Manohara Nadiamsa; conceptional phenomena; previous birth; current birth.
247. Effect for Manohara Nadiamsa; Indra Yoga - Libra ascendant.
248. Facial marks; great danger; Saturn in the 8th causing dysentery etc., longevity; fear from dog; early loss of mother; effects for father.
249. Mercury with the Sun causing Raja Yoga; father attached to young women; father having plenty of every thing; danger to father; step-mother; Avatara Yoga and effects.
250. Hari Hara Brahma Yoga and effects; Lakshmi Yoga and effects.
251. Kubera Yoga and effects; virtuous wife; many wives; Raja Yoga; Yoga for seven and ten wives (i.e. multiple marriages); brides from various castes; evil to wife; early marriage.
252. 2nd and 3rd dasas; Kahala Yoga and effects; Sankha Yoga and effects.
253. Bheri Yoga and effects; Saturn in a benefic's

- sign; Ketu in Aquarius and Saturn is in the 8th; Jupiter with a malefic promoting progeny through re-marriage; Jupiter in 9th; Jupiter in Gemini Navamsa; 4th dasa.
254. Sri Matsya Yoga; Movable ascendant - Kalanidhi Yoga and effects; 6th lord in strength; full life span; living upto 60; 8th lord with Rahu; Rudrasana Yoga.
255. Effects for Rudrasana Yoga; Venus - Rahu conjunction; Mars in the ascendant.
256. Sub periods of Mars, Rahu, Jupiter, Saturn and Mercury in the dasa of Mars.
257. Karma Samrajya Yoga; sub periods of Ketu, Venus, Sun and Mars in the dasa of Mars; Rahu dasa giving abundant financial gains; Akhanda Samrajya Yoga and effects.
258. Sub periods of Rahu, Jupiter and Saturn in the dasa of Rahu.
259. Chamara Yoga; Rahu dasa - Mercury Yoga; Bhagya Yoga for Libra ascendant.
260. Sub periods of Ketu, Venus and the Sun in Rahu dasa.
261. Sub periods of the Moon and Mars in Rahu dasa; Koorma Yoga of three different kinds.
262. Effects of Koorma Yoga; Jupiter's dasa; annihilation of Koorma Yoga; sub periods of Jupiter and Saturn in Jupiter's dasa.
263. Sub periods of a malefic, Mercury and Ketu in Jupiter's dasa.
264. Sub periods of Venus, the Sun and the Moon in Jupiter's dasa.
265. Sub periods of Mars and Rahu in Jupiter's dasa.
266. Rudrasana Yoga and effects; Sub periods of Saturn, Mercury, and Ketu in Saturn's dasa.
267. Sub period of Venus in Saturn's dasa; Gemini ascendant - Kamini Nadiamsa.
268. Previous birth; Moon in exaltation; financial prosperity through the 2nd house.
269. Venus with Saturn; 3rd and 4th dasas; Jupiter's transit; Ashtaka Varga of Saturn; 3rd house in aspect to Saturn and Mars; two wives; Mars in the 3rd house in a female Navamsa.
270. co-born; brought up by two mothers; Mars and Venus in Vargottama; Mercury in Aries; planets in 9th or 10th; lords of 5th and 9th; lord of 5th in a sign of Mars; Rahu in the 4th.
271. Venus with Saturn; Mother's death; Saturn's transit with reference to the 10th lord; sub period of the 11th lord; two wives; Jupiter's dasa.
272. Various Yogas for Gemini ascendant.
273. Saturn's transit; 7th lord in the 5th; yoga for two wives; Venus joining Saturn.
274. Loss of spouse at 22; illicit associations; two wives from own community; bride from traders' community; joining Mlechcha women; 7th lord in strength; Jupiter's dasa - Moon's sub period.
275. Sub period of Rahu in Jupiter's dasa; Saturn dasa and Saturn's sub period; full life span; Saturn in Aries; Neecha Bhanga Raja Yoga; Samrajya Yoga.
276. Effects of Samrajya Yoga; dasa effects.
277. List of Nadiamsas.
278. List of Nadiamsas (continued).
279. Effects to be read from Nadiamsa; Planets described.
280. Planetary description (continued); Rasi divisions.
281. Calculating Bhava, Chandra Lagna etc., Chandra Ayur Lagna; Hora Lagna; Ghatika Lagna.
282. Shastiamsas.
283. Meaning of the word "Kaala".

Preface

Presented herewith is Book III of Deva Keralam (Chandra Kala Nadi) from sloka No. 1998 to 5774 (i.e. 3796 slokas) - the portion compiled by Venkatesa.

The arrangement of the book goes thus:

Sloka No. 1 to 2718 by Achyuta in Book I.

Sloka No. 2719 to 3407 of Achyuta, and sloka No.1 to 1997 of Venkatesa in Book II.

Sloka No. 1998 to 5774 by Venkatesa in Book III.

These 3 volumes put together have a total of 9181 slokas in all (3407 by Achyuta and 5774 by Venkatesa) for which complete English translation has been provided by me.

As the discerning reader understands, the work covers two areas of delineation. A particular space of rising degree called Nadiamsa is used to depict a series of events to occur in the native's life, one of the subtle techniques of handling a horoscope. On the other hand, countless general principles are enumerated on the lines done by popular series of text-books like Parasara Hora, Phala Deepika, Saravali, Jataka Parijata and Sarvartha Chintamani dealing with natal horoscopy including dasa effects, transits and the like. In some cases, general principles that do not consider Nadiamsa technique are incorporated in the Nadiamsa reading. To avoid confusion to the reader, these have been separated by me in the translation, as far as possible. Further, these have been more clearly sorted out in the index given at the end of the present volume. The index now given embraces all the 3 parts.

As the reader knows, each sign has 150 Nadiamsas and the 12 signs have a total of 1800 Nadiamsas. It is not humanly possible to bring out a work dealing with all the 1800 Nadiamsas. To the extent possible, the authors Achyuta and Venkatesa, gathered a large amount of information on this most subtle division. An intelligent reader can multiply the use of a Nadiamsa four-fold keeping in mind the three classifications of the 12 zodiacal signs into movable, fixed and common signs.

For example, a rule given for a certain Nadiamsa for Aries can be suitably extended to the other three movable signs, viz. Cancer, Libra and Capricorn. Similarly the four fixed signs Taurus, Leo, Scorpio and Aquarius can be brought under the second category. The three dual signs Gemini, Virgo, Sagittarius and Pisces form part of the 3rd group. While doing so, the involvement of planets should be judiciously understood. This is because the same planet plays a different role for each sign ascending.

The text excels in merits in tactfully combining the usage of Vimsottari dasa and Kala Chakra dasa. So also in applying transits with reference to the signs caused by certain Navamsa positions. Many such rare techniques are available in this wonderful work. One who uses such techniques frequently will be able to issue successful predictions.

I sincerely believe that the reader will find our present efforts useful and forgive me for my shortcomings if any.

Mr. Narinder Sagar of Sagar Publications deserves special thanks for undertaking the task of bringing out this voluminous work considering the huge amount of money that the production of a book of this size requires.

R. Santhanam,
9/1040 Govindpuri,
Kalkaji, New Delhi 110 019
Telephone 6462777

Dated January 14, 1994

कुटिलांशे स्थिरे लग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते ।
शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं द्वितीयगर्भजः स्मृतः ॥१९९८ ॥

1998. Immovable Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa: The native of this degree will be born as a Soodra and will be the second issue of the family.

Notes: For details of Kutila Nadiamsa, see page 15, Book 1.

सिंहे सीमन्तपुत्रः स्यात् कुटिलांशे प्रतापवान् ।
उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च पञ्चमोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः ॥१९९९ ॥
पश्चाद्भ्रातृयुतो मानी रक्तवर्णशरीरवान् ।

1999 - 1999½. Leo Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa: One born (in the former half) in this Nadiamsa in Leo ascendant will be the eldest issue and will be valorous. The subject belonging to second half of the said degree will be the 5th issue of the family, will have younger co-born and will have a physique with blood-red complexion.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान् ॥२००० ॥
वनान्तरपुरे वासो जननं वा भविष्यति ।
दक्षिणोत्तरवीथ्योश्च पश्चिमे प्रसवं भवेत् ॥२००१ ॥
अथवा पूर्वदिग्भागे पूर्वभागे प्रसूतिमान् ।
पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डे पूर्वपश्चिमवीथ्योश्च ॥२००२ ॥
स्वगृहे जननं चैव ह्यन्यगृहेऽथ वा भवेत् ।
कुटिलांशे सिंहलग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते ॥२००३ ॥
नालवेष्टनमाप्नोति ह्युत्तरांशे न विद्यते ।
रूपवान् मतिमान् वाग्मी प्रसन्नमुखनेत्रवान् ॥२००४ ॥
अदृष्टशाली धर्मात्मा शूद्र जन्मा सुखी भवेत् ।
नीलवर्णो मध्यगात्रः किञ्चित् स्थूल शरीरवान् ॥२००५ ॥
विद्यावान् युक्तिमान् वाग्मी लेख्यविद्याविचक्षणः ।
स्वभाषायां कविर्वाग्मी त्यागभोगवदान्यवान् ॥२००६ ॥
कुटिलांशे सिंहलग्ने पूर्वभाग समुद्रभवः ।
एकभ्रातृयुतः श्रीमान् मांसाहारप्रियो भवेत् ॥२००७ ॥
नानाविद्याप्रियो नित्यं हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान् ।
विष्णुभक्तिविशेषेण मातृवाक्यविरोधकः ॥२००८ ॥
न श्रूणोति पितुर्वाक्यं राजसप्रकृतिर्भवेत् ।

2000 - 2008½. First Half: (a) The one belonging to the first half will have no older co-born. He would be either born, or will live, in a town surrounded by forests. The street of his birth will

be south-north spread, and the house will be west-facing. Or the house could be in the eastern part. If the birth be in the middle of the former half of the said Nadiamsa, it will be in a street spread from east to west, either in his own house (i.e. parental house) or in others' house.

(b) He will be entangled in umbilical cord at the time of birth. But the subject of second half of the said Nadiamsa will not have such a birth.

(c) The native of former half of Kutila Nadiamsa of Leo ascendant will be good-looking, intelligent, eloquent, and will have charming face and eyes. He will be fortunate, charitable and be a Soodra by birth. His complexion will be dark-bluish. He will have a stout body, with medium build, will be well educated, expedient, eloquent and skilful in writing and learning. He will be a poet in his mother tongue, be of sacrificial and charitable disposition, will enjoy pleasures and be the best of the givers. He will be endowed with one co-born, be wealthy, and fond of eating flesh. He will have many kinds of learning and be devoted to Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva. Due to his devotion to Lord Vishnu, he will not listen to the words of his mother and father (i.e. he will be so devoted to divine rituals that he will not care much for his parents). He will be passionate in disposition.

लग्नेशे शुभसंयुक्ते किञ्चित् सात्त्विकबुद्धिमान् ॥२००९ ॥
कुजदृष्टिवशात् कोपी दुष्टबुद्धिः क्वचित् क्वचित्
पितामहस्य सन्तोषी पितृभाग्यसमन्वितः ॥२०१० ॥
मातृसौख्यसमायुक्तो भ्रातृभ्रात्रीजनेर्युतः ।

2009 - 2010½. Lord of Ascendant: (a) In the above case, if the lord of the ascendant, Sun, is associated with a benefic, the native instead of being passionate will be Satvic in disposition. (b) Related to Mars: Should Mars aspect the Sun, the subject will be irritable, be somewhat wicked and be endowed with happiness concerning paternal grand-father and fortunes through father. He will also be happy in respect of mother and be endowed with brothers and sisters.

कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे सिंहलग्नेसमुद्भवः ॥२०११ ॥
पितृमूलाल्लब्धभाग्यो भ्रातृसौख्यसमन्वितः ।
भ्रातृद्वयसुपूज्योऽपि ह्येकभ्रातृयुतो भवेत् ॥२०१२ ॥

2011 - 2012. Kutila Nadiamsa - First Half:

The native of Leo ascendant will acquire fortunes bequeathed by his father and will be happy in respect of his co-born. Two of his brothers will honour him, yet he will be endowed with one brother (i.e. one brother may incur premature danger?).

सिंहलग्ने कन्यकांशे द्वन्द्वारूढे च जायते ।

वेश्यावाक्यरतो नित्यं स्वदारस्य प्रियः सुखी ।

कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे सिंहलग्न समुद्भवः ॥२०१३ ॥

कन्यांशे चैकपुत्रश्च सन्तानप्रतिबन्धवान् ।

राजद्वारे सुपूज्यश्च नरवाहनभाग्यवान् ॥२०१४ ॥

दुर्गतिप्रदवृत्त्या च जीवनं राजसेवया ।

2013 - 2014½. Arudha Pada: Birth in Leo ascendant with Virgo Navamsa while the Arudha ascendant falls in a dual sign denotes that the subject will be attached to his wife and will also play to the tunes of a whore. He will have one son, although there will be difficulties in obtaining progeny. He will be honoured in royal service and be endowed with men-borne conveyances.

उत्तरांशे ग्रामणीः स्याद्व्यवसायपरो भवेत् ॥२०१५ ॥

धनिकः कीर्तिमान् भोगी सत्कलत्रप्रियः सुखी ।

नरवाहनहीनश्च ह्युत्तरांशे सदा धनी ॥२०१६ ॥

बहुभ्रातृयुतस्त्यागी ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान् ।

भ्रातृत्रयसमायुक्तो भ्रातृप्राबल्यमश्रुते ॥२०१७ ॥

जातको जननात् पूर्वं पितामहविनाशकः ।

पितामही नाशयुतो ह्युत्तरांशे प्रजायते ॥२०१८ ॥

2015 - 2018. Second Half of Kutila Nadiamsa

- Leo Ascendant: The native will professionally face a bad end, will serve the king, will live by agriculture in a village, be rich, famous, will enjoy pleasures, be fond of his virtuous wife, but be devoid of men-borne conveyances (i.e. will not own conveyances). He will be ever rich and be endowed with many an after-born. His elder co-born will be destroyed (or will face pre-mature death). The person will have three brothers who will be prosperous. Before his birth, his paternal grand-father would have quit the world. His paternal grand-mother will also be destroyed.

पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डे जननं लभते हि यः ।

देवद्वाराह्वणभक्तश्च वैष्णवद्विजभक्तिमान् ॥२०१९ ॥

वीरवैष्णववान् पापी शिवनिन्दापरो भवेत् ।

तस्य पापवशादन्ते दन्तहानि विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२०२० ॥

2019 - 2020. This native born in the first half of the said Nadiamsa will be devoted to gods and Brahmins. He will be particularly fond of Brahmins belonging to Vaishnava order. He will be a staunch Vaishnavite, (but) be a sinner, and be ever against Lord Siva because of which sin he will in the end lose his teeth.

Notes: These two slokas should actually belong to effects of birth in second half of the subject Nadiamsa.

मध्यखण्डे प्रजातश्च हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान् ।

कालान्तरे देहसौख्यं मध्ये क्लेशेन कश्चितः ॥२०२१ ॥

बाल्ये सौख्यमवाप्नोति पितृमूलात् सुखी भवेत् ।

कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डसमुद्भवः ॥२०२२ ॥

देवतागुरुभक्तश्च कृषिपशवादिभाग्यवान् ।

वाहनद्वयवान् रागी ह्युष्णदेहसमन्वितः ॥२०२३ ॥

वातप्रकृतिमान् किञ्चिन्मध्ये वातप्रपीडितः ।

बाल्ये सौख्यप्रपन्नश्च मध्ये क्लेशेन कश्चितः ॥२०२४ ॥

परेङ्गितज्ञश्चतुरः स्वबन्धुजनपोषकः ।

चिरजीवी प्रसन्नात्मा छन्नपापी रतिप्रियः ॥२०२५ ॥

वैष्णवस्नेहवान्नित्यं वेश्यास्त्रीगृहवासवान् ।

पिशुनश्चपलौ भीरुः पापकर्मा निरामयः ॥२०२६ ॥

कालान्तरे वातरोगी मध्यखण्डसमुद्भवः ।

2021 - 2026½. The native of first half of Kutila Nadiamsa will be devoted to Lords Vishnu and Siva, be troubled by grief in the middle of his life, and will after some time enjoy physical felicity. He will be healthy (or happy) during childhood and will enjoy paternal happiness. He will be devoted to gods and preceptors and will be fortunate in terms of agriculture and quadrupeds. He will have two conveyances, be passionate and will have a body with warm and windy temperament. In between he will be troubled by windy disorders. He will have a happy childhood, The middle part of his life will cause grief. (This is a repetition.) He will understand the minds of others; be skilful (in general), will patronise his kinsfolk, be long-lived, be a satisfied person, will secretly indulge in sins, be fond of sexual union, will befriend persons

following Vaishnavite order, will live in the dens of prostitutes, be miserly, fickle-minded, timid, sinful, free from diseases but will at the end incur windy disorders.

पितामहाधिपे जीवे शन्यङ्गारकवीक्षिते ॥२०२७॥

पितामहश्च दीर्घायुर्भ्रातृभ्रात्रीसमन्वितः ।

कृषिजीवनवात्रित्यं कुग्रामे वासवान् भवेत् ॥२०२८॥

वार्षिके पुत्रमूलेन सौख्यंच मनुरब्रवीत् ।

पितामहश्चिरायुष्मान् पुत्रक्लेशेन कश्चितः ॥२०२९॥

2027 - 2029. Paternal Grand-father: Jupiter owning the house of paternal grand-father (owning the 5th which is 9th from 9th) and being in aspect to Saturn and Mars denotes the following. The said relative would enjoy a long lease of life, be endowed with brothers and sisters, would live through agriculture, would live in a remote village and would be happy through his sons in his old age. He would be emaciated through filial grief. (These apply to first half of Kutila Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant.)

कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डोद्धवस्य च ।

सुतेशे शनिसंदृष्टे दरिद्रश्च पितामहः ॥२०३०॥

पुत्रमूलात् सुसन्तोषी वार्षिके श्रीयुतः सुखी ।

2030 - 2030½. Jupiter Related only to Saturn: If the said Jupiter is aspected by Saturn (instead of jointly by Saturn and Mars), the said relative would incur abject poverty in his childhood. But he would be happy on account of his children and would acquire wealth in his old age.

पितृस्थानाधिपे भौमे स्वक्षेत्रे शनिसंयुते ॥२०३१॥

स्वपिता नीलवर्णश्च प्रमाणोन्नतदेहवान् ।

भ्रातृक्लेशप्रदो मानी बाल्ये दारिद्र्यकश्चितः ॥२०३२॥

कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे जातस्य मध्यखण्डके ।

देवालयधिपत्येन पश्चात् प्राबल्यवान् पिता ॥२०३३॥

कुटिलांशजस्य पिता विष्ववंशे राजपूजितः ।

बाल्ये दारिद्र्यमापन्नः प्रेक्ष्यजीवनवान् सुखी ॥२०३४॥

पुत्रोत्सवात् परं भाग्यं वनस्थलनृपप्रियः ।

देवालयधिकारी च राज्यस्थानाधिपत्यवान् ॥२०३५॥

पश्चाद्राजप्रसादेन ह्यमात्यप्रियवान् सुखी ।

वनान्तरप्रभुद्वारे प्रबलोद्योगभाग्यवान् ॥२०३६॥

राजलक्षणसंयुक्तो द्रव्यार्जनसमर्थकः ।

राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिश्च ह्यन्यायार्जितवित्तवान् ॥२०३७॥

सात्त्विकप्रियवान् रागी शिवकैङ्कर्यधर्मवान् ।

पतितान्यजनस्नेही तन्मूलाद्धनलाभवान् ॥२०३८॥

महानदीशिवक्षेत्रे तटाकोद्यानधर्मकृत् ।

भित्नालयप्रतिष्ठाता देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥२०३९॥

पापद्रव्यवशाद्धर्मं पिता तस्य करोति च ।

2031 - 2039½. Father: Mars ruling the 9th, placed in own sign (Aries or Scorpio), and being conjunct Saturn would cause a physique to father which will be bluish and humpbacked (or back resembling that of bull). Further, father would be a cause of difficulties to his (father's) brothers, be honourable and would be poor during childhood. He would prosper following his headship of a temple and would be honoured by a king. During his childhood he would be poor, endangered and would live by servitude. After the birth of a son, his prosperity would commence. He would be liked by a king ruling a forest-surrounded region and would have headship of a place under the king. He would also earn the favours of a minister through the good offices of the king. He would have a prosperous calling under a king ruling a forest-surrounded region, would be endowed with royal attributes, be skilful in amassing wealth, would earn fame in royal assembly and would have wealth acquired by questionable means. He would be fond of the virtuous, be passionate, will befriend fallen people and others and will thereby make financial gains. He would take interest in deeds prescribed for men of Lord Siva's sect. He would construct tanks and gardens for a Siva temple near Mahanadi (or great river), would install a temple and worship gods and Brahmins. His charities would be through ill-acquired wealth.

मेघे कुजयुते मन्दे गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते ॥२०४०॥

स्वपिता छत्रपापी स्याद्वार्षिके धर्मवान् सुधीः ।

रहस्यधर्मवान् दाता कुटिलांशे प्रजायते ॥२०४१॥

मध्यखण्डे फलं सत्यं सोदरभ्रातृशोकवान् ।

पञ्चमाब्दात् परं सौख्यं वसुवर्षात् परं श्रियम् ॥२०४२॥

कुटिलांशे सिंहलग्ने दशवर्षात् परं पिता ।

अतीव सौख्यमाप्नोति सम्पदायै सुवाहनम् ॥२०४३॥

योगं द्वादशवर्षाणि ह्यतीव श्रीयुतः पिता ।

2040 - 2043½. Saturn - Mars in Aries: Should Saturn be with Mars in Aries in aspect to Jupiter, the following effects will accrue in respect of the father of the subject belonging to Kutila Nadiamsa, first half, in Leo ascendant. He would be secretly sinful, would turn religious (i.e. be sinless) in old age, would be munificent but without the knowledge of others, be religious in old age and be happy. He would be grieved on account of loss of brothers. After the native's 5th year of age, the father would be happy, after the 8th year he would be wealthy, after the 10th year he would acquire much wealth and in the native's 2nd dasa he would acquire a conveyance. After the 12th year he would achieve prosperity and wealth.

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले द्वाविंशाब्दात् परं यदि ॥२०४४ ॥
 पितामहस्य निर्याणं पञ्चविंशतिमध्यमे ।
 जन्मदाये वृषे मन्दे यवनप्रभुनाशनम् ॥२०४५ ॥
 काञ्चीपिनाकिनी मध्यदेशे राजान्तरं भवेत् ।
 वायव्यां दिशमाश्रित्य कलहः समुपैष्यति ॥२०४६ ॥
 तद्देशाधिपतेः सौख्यं राजभ्रमणमादिशेत् ।
 पाण्ड्यदेशे ह्यरिष्टं स्याद्राज्याधिपतिविस्मृतिः ॥२०४७ ॥
 तद्भ्राता प्रबलं चैति राज्यभ्रंशमतः परम् ।
 पश्चिमां दिशमाश्रित्य कलहः पाण्ड्यदेशके ॥२०४८ ॥
 अराजकं च भवति म्लेच्छः प्राबल्यमन्वृते ।
 पश्चात् पूर्वनृपतिस्तु नष्टराज्यार्थलाभवान् ॥२०४९ ॥
 चोलपाण्ड्यपुराधीशौ भीत्या च नाशसंयुतौ ।
 पित्रा सेवितनृपतिर्गजाश्वाम्बरलाभवान् ॥२०५० ॥
 राजयोगाभिवृद्धिः स्यात् स्वपितुः सौख्यमादिशेत् ।
 दशवर्षात् परं चैव चोत्तरे राज्यविप्लवः ॥२०५१ ॥
 अमात्यब्राह्मणक्लेशं म्लेच्छमूलादुपद्रवम् ।
 रिपुक्षोभवशाच्चैव लोके दुर्भिक्षमादृशेत् ॥२०५२ ॥

2044 - 2052. (a) Between the 22nd and 25th years of the native's life, (or) in his ascendant lord's dasa, his paternal grand-father will pass away.

(b) Irrelevant: During the native's first dasa, with Saturn moving in Taurus, destruction of a Yavana king will occur. In the region between Kanchi and Pinakini, there will be a change of king. There will be quarrels in the north-western direction. The king of the said region will be happy. In the Pandya region, the king will quit the world; his

brother will become stronger. In the west of Pandya quarrels and anarchy will be marked; Mlecchas will take over after which the original king will recover his lost kingdom and wealth. The rulers of Chola and Pandya will be in the grip of fear and destruction.

(c) The native's father will gain elephants, horses and robes through the king. His Raja yoga effects will be on the increase and he will acquire happiness after the 10th year of the native.

(d) Irrelevant: Ministers and Brahmins will be in grief through the evil influences of Mleccha kings. There will be strife and drought (poverty) caused by enemies.

मेघे शनिस्थिते जातो द्वादशाब्दात् परं यदि ।
 लोके दुर्भिक्षमप्नोति प्रजाक्षोभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२०५३ ॥
 मीनान्ते वृश्चिकान्ते च युग्मे सिंहे च मध्यमे ।
 यावत् स्थितौ मन्दजीवौ तावद्दुर्भिक्षमादिशेत् ॥२०५४ ॥
 लग्नाद्भाग्यं गते मन्दे भूसुतेन समन्विते ।
 स्वप्रभोश्च महाक्रोधस्तृतीयांशे प्रकीर्तितः ॥२०५५ ॥
 जन्मदाये स्वनृपति राज्ये कलहमादिशेत् ।
 पश्चाच्छाग्यति कलहो राजासन्तानमश्रुते ॥२०५६ ॥
 तत्काले पितृसौख्यं स्यात् पश्चात् प्राबल्ययोगवान् ।
 द्वादशाब्दात् परं लोके धान्यनाशस्त्रिवत्सरम् ॥२०५७ ॥
 प्रजाक्षोभश्च भवति देशे राजान्तरं भवेत् ।
 सम्पतारदशाकाले जनकस्य महत् सुखम् ॥२०५८ ॥
 राजयोगं च लभते राजामात्यप्रसादवान् ।
 एवंभूतोऽस्य जनकः सप्तविंशात् परं मृतिम् ॥२०५९ ॥
 यदि जीवति पुण्येन द्वात्रिंशे पितृनाशनम् ।
 ततः पूर्वममात्यस्य नाशेन स्वपितृव्यथा ॥२०६० ॥
 पश्चाद्भाग्यसमायुक्तो राजपुत्रवशाद्भवेत् ।
 पितृभावफलाध्याये फलं विस्तारमादिशेत् ॥२०६१ ॥

2053 - 2061. (a) Irrelevant: With Saturn moving in Aries, the country will reel under drought and strife. The extent of drought will correspond to placements of Jupiter and Saturn in the end of Pisces/Scorpio, or in Gemini or in the middle of Leo.

(b) Saturn in the 9th from the ascendant in the company of Mars denotes that the subject will show anger against his king (i.e. will misbehave with the employer).

(c) **Irrelevant:** The first dasa will cause strife in kingdom. After strife, peace will be restored and the king will have birth of a son.

(d) During the above phase, the native's father will attain happiness and increased prosperity.

(e) **Irrelevant:** After the twelfth year, destruction of food grains will exist for a period of three years. The populace will be in the grip of strife and change of king will occur.

(f) The second dasa of the native will cause great happiness to the native's father who will obtain Raja yoga effects and favour from the king. The native will lose his father in his 27th year of age. Even if he escapes death, 32nd year will surely cause his end. Prior to this, the father will be mental distress due to the destruction of royal minister, after which he will prosper through the prince of the state.

सूर्ये यावत्फलानि स्युस्तावत्सङ्ख्या पितृव्यकाः ।
 पितुःसहोदराणां च विस्तारेण फलं स्मृतम् ॥२०६२ ॥
 कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे जातस्य मध्यखण्डके ।
 विलम्बसोदरोत्तिर्बृहद्बीजश्च सोदरः ॥२०६३ ॥
 ज्येष्ठभ्रातृप्रियो नित्यमेकभ्रातृसमन्वितः ।
 भ्रातृभावगते मन्दे भूसुतेन समन्विते ॥२०६४ ॥
 सुराचार्योणं संदृष्टे भ्रातृभाग्ययुतो भवेत् ।
 सोदराः पञ्चसङ्ख्याश्च ह्यथवा त्रयमेव च ॥२०६५ ॥
 कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डके भ्रातृमान् ।
 एका स्वसा सौख्यमेति भूषिता कनकप्रभा ॥२०६६ ॥
 भाग्यवंशे विवाहश्च भर्तृपुत्रवती भवेत् ।
 भावुकाधिपतौ भौमे स्वक्षेत्रे शनिसंयुते ॥२०६७ ॥
 भर्तृवैरमवानोति भावुकश्च न संशयः ।
 भावुकांशाधिपे भौमे नीचग्रह समन्विते ॥२०६८ ॥
 भावुकज्येष्ठभ्राता च भ्रातृद्वेषयुतो भवेत् ।
 कुटिलांशे भावुकस्य ज्येष्ठभ्राता सदानृतः ॥२०६९ ॥
 भर्तृद्रोहवशाद्भाग्यं नाशं च मनुरब्रवीत् ।
 भर्ता चैव ततः पश्चात् क्षेमदाये सुभाग्यवान् ॥२०७० ॥
 भ्रातृशोकं विपदाये संधिकाले न संशयः ।
 दशामागेषु विस्तरि भावुकस्य फलं वदेत् ॥२०७१ ॥

2062 - 2071. (a) Paternal Uncles: The number of paternal uncles will correspond to the number of Bindus in the Ashtaka Varga of the Sun.

(b) **Co-born:** The subject of Kutila Nadiamsa,

first half, in Leo ascendant will have delayed obtainment of after-born. One of them will have large testicles. The native will have one older brother whom he will be fond of.

(c) Saturn in the 3rd house in the company of Mars and in aspect to Jupiter will cause happiness through co-born. There will be three or five of them.

(d) (Without reference to Saturn & C) the native will have one brother and one sister. The said sister will be endowed with golden ornaments, will marry into a prosperous family and will be endowed with (long-living) husband and sons.

(e) Mars ruling the house of sister's husband (i.e. the 9th house which is the 7th from the 3rd) should be in own sign in association with Saturn. Then the sister of the native will be involved in quarrels with her husband.

(e) The said Mars joining a debilitated planet will denote that the sister's older brother-in-law (i.e. husband's brother) will have enmity with her husband.

(f) An ever truthful older brother-in-law is denoted for the sister of the native of Kutila Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant.

(g) He will gain fortunes by betraying his employer and will also incur destruction. In the native's 4th dasa fortunes will revive.

(h) In the 3rd dasa, or in the junctions of 2nd and 3rd dasas, the native will incur grief on account of a co-born. Results about brother-in-law should be told in detail with the help of operating dasa periods.

लग्नाच्चतुर्थगे चन्द्रे सिंहलग्ने प्रजायते ।

सुतेशे शनिसंदृष्टे सन्तानप्रतिबन्धवान् ॥२०७२ ॥

2072. Progeny: The native of Leo ascendant having the Moon in the 4th, while the 5th lord Jupiter is aspected by Saturn, will have difficulties in obtaining progeny.

मीनांशगे तुलाजीवे शन्यङ्गारकवीक्षते ।

कुटिलांशे प्रजातस्तु पुरा ब्राह्मणशपवान् ॥२०७३ ॥

तत्पापपरिहार्थं सेतुस्नानं त्रिवारकम् ।

अथवा त्वेकवारणे कुटुम्बसहितः शुचिः ॥२०७४ ॥

मासत्रयं वर्षमेकं स्नानं च विधिवत् क्रमात् ।

सूर्योदयात् परं चैव शूद्रश्चेत् स्नान माचरेत् ॥२०७५ ॥
 कुर्याद्धौदये विप्रस्त्रिमासं स्नानमुत्तमम् ।
 काम्यार्थमेव कर्तव्यमधश्शय्या विधिक्रमात् ॥२०७६ ॥
 मोक्षार्थं प्रियवस्तूनि भोजनेषु विवर्जयेत् ।
 पुत्रार्थं प्रसंहं कुर्याद्हरिवंशस्य पाठनम् ॥२०७७ ॥
 शूद्रस्य श्रवणं प्रोक्तं ब्राह्मणस्य मुखेन च ।
 मासान्ते काम्यमुद्दिश्यव्यासपूजां विधिक्रमात् ॥२०७८ ॥
 मासत्रयं प्रदोषेषु निराहारो शिवार्चनम् ।
 इन्दुवारे विशेषणं कल्पोक्तविधिमागतः ॥२०७९ ॥
 पश्चात् सन्तानमाप्नोति कुटिलांशं समुद्भवः ।
 मृतप्रजाथवा भार्या ज्येष्ठभार्या च पुत्रिणी ॥२०८० ॥
 पूर्वोक्तशान्तिकार्येण ह्याल्पपुत्रवती भवेत् ।
 तदभावे ज्येष्ठभार्या पुत्रं न लभते ध्रुवम् ॥२०८१ ॥
 दारान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिं श्रुत्वारिंशात् परं भवेत् ।
 शन्यङ्गरकोदोषार्थं पृथ्वीलिलङ्गं द्विमण्डलम् ॥२०८२ ॥
 शतधिकसहस्रैश्च ब्राह्मणैस्तु प्रपूजयेत् ।
 नमोऽन्तेन च मन्त्रेण शूद्रश्चेद्विधिवत्क्रमात् ॥२०८३ ॥
 वेदोक्तं निष्कलं चैव न शास्त्रीयमिति स्मृतम् ।

2073- 2083½. Curse of Previous Birth: Jupiter in Libra in aspect to Saturn and Mars, and begetting Pisces Navamsa would denote one with the curse of a Brahmin in the previous birth (and consequent delay in obtainment of progeny in the current birth). To overcome this blemish, one should take sacred dips in the Setu for a period of 3 weeks. Or else, it should be done with purity in the company of family members for a period of one week, 3 months, or one year. A Soodra should take dips after sun-rise. For a Brahmin dips for three months are considered the best. To attain final emancipation, things that are dear to the native should be abandoned in the meal. To obtain a son, recitation of "Hari Vamsa Kavya" should be done. A Soodra should listen to this account through a Brahmin. At the end of the month, Vyasa should be worshipped as per rules. For 3 months, on Pradosha days, Lord Siva should be worshipped, particularly on Mondays as stated in Kalpa. After these rituals, the native of Kutila Nadiamsa will obtain progeny. Or else, he will obtain dead children. His first wife will give birth to (only) female children. Due to the performance of these remedies, she will, obtain

limited number of sons. In the absence of these remedies, his first wife will never obtain sons. He will however beget sons through second wife after the age of 40. Because of the blemish of Saturn - Mars relationship as stated earlier, the sacred Linga should be worshipped for 96 days and Brahmins should be honoured with gifts of over a hundred coins.

दाराधिपे कुजयुते कुटिलांशं समुद्भवः ॥२०८४ ॥
 कलत्रद्वयमाप्नोति क्षेमदाये न संशयः ।
 जन्मादाये जीवभुक्तौ सम्पदाये स्वभुक्तिषु ॥२०८५ ॥
 अथवा शूक्रभुक्तौ तु प्रथमोद्भवमादिशेत् ।
 कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे मध्य खण्डे च जायते ॥२०८६ ॥
 वसन्तकाले चोद्वाहं शुक्ल पक्षे न संशयः ।
 उत्तरांशे सिंहमासे त्वथवा मिथुनेऽपि च ॥२०८७ ॥
 विवाहोत्सवमाप्नोति सम्पदाये न संशयः ।
 पूर्वभागे त्वादिखण्डे मिथुने च विवाहवान् ॥२०८८ ॥
 ग्रथान्तरे युग्ममासे मध्यखण्डे विवाहवान् ।

2084 - 2088½. Marriage: (a) The 7th lord Saturn in the company of Mars denotes acquisition of two wives, the second one being in the 4th dasa. The first marriage will occur in the first dasa, in the sub period of Jupiter, or in the 2nd dasa during the first sub period or Venus's sub period, in spring during a bright lunar half. This applies to the native of first half of Kutila Nadiamsa. (Also see point "c" below.)

(b) The native of second half of the subject Nadiamsa will beget married in the second dasa, with the Sun moving in Leo or Gemini.

(c) The person belonging to first half will have his marriage in the month of Gemini. (See point "a" above.)

दारेशे कुजसंयुक्ते गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते ॥२०८९ ॥

सिंहलग्ने प्रजातस्य दारप्रीतिः कचित् कचित् ।

चन्द्रे राहुयुते दृष्टे वेश्यास्त्रीभोगेलोलुषः ॥२०९० ॥

2089 - 2090. (a) Interrupted Affection to Wife: The 7th lord (Saturn) in conjunction with Mars and in aspect to Jupiter denotes that the native of Leo ascendant will show affection to his wife now and then. (That is the affection will be limited to certain occasions and will not be uninterrupted.)

(b) **Attached to Prostitutes:** The Moon in

aspect to or conjunction with Rahu will give addiction to pleasures from prostitutes in case of a Leo native.

स्थिरराशिगते चन्द्रे शन्यङ्गरकवीक्षिते ।

वारस्त्रीगमनार्थं च स्वगेहे चौर्यकृत्यवान् ॥२०९१ ॥

स्वपितुः कोपमूलेन देशमन्यं प्रपद्यते ।

पश्चात् स्वदेशमायाति सम्पद्दाये त्विदं फलम् ॥२०९२ ॥

2091 - 2092. Thieving in Own Home: The Moon in an immovable sign in joint aspect to Saturn and Mars denotes that the native of Leo ascendant will indulge in thieving in his own home in order to derive pleasures from prostitutes. Further incurring the wrath of his father, he will go away to a foreign country; later on he will return to his own place. These are the effects for the dasa that is second in order.

विदेशसञ्चार स्वभावशीलः

स्थिरे शशङ्गे शनिभौमदृष्टे ।

अकृत्यकार्याणि बहूनि कृत्वा

बाल्ये विदेशात् पुनरागतश्च ॥२०९३ ॥

2093. Other Effects: The yoga described above (sloka 2091) will further give the undermentioned effects. The subject will generally be disposed to wander in foreign lands (out of family misunderstandings). He will do many acts which are not to be done. In his childhood (i.e. early years) he will go away to a foreign place only to return to his original place.

स्थिरराश्यंशगे चन्द्रे पापद्वयनिरीक्षिते ।

कृत्वा च दूरयात्रां तु शीघ्रं चैवागमिष्यति ॥२०९४ ॥

2094. The Moon in a fixed sign in aspect to two malefics will cause (futile) journeys to distant places. Soon will such a person come back to his birth place. (That is he will be a failure in foreign lands.)

कुटिलांशे पूर्वभागे जातस्य मध्यखण्डके ।

श्यामवर्णं कलत्रं स्याद्भर्तृप्रियवती भवेत् ॥२०९५ ॥

भार्या गुणवती श्यामा भ्रातृभ्रात्रीसमन्विता ।

पुत्रविघ्नवती चैव त्वेकभ्रातसमन्विता ॥२०९६ ॥

ग्रन्थान्तरे भ्रातरौ द्वौ भवेतां च न संशयः ।

तयोरेकश्चिरायुष्मान् जातस्य कुटिलांशके ॥२०९७ ॥

दारान्तरे सालकाश्च द्वित्रिसङ्ख्याश्चिरायुषाः ।

सालकानां तु सङ्ख्याश्च कारकाष्टकवर्गगे ॥२०९८ ॥

सालकस्य फलं चैव विस्तारं मनुरब्रवीत् ।

द्विकलत्रं चिरायुष्यं कुटिलांशस्य जातके ॥२०९९ ॥

पक्षान्तरे क्षेमदाये पञ्चाशद्वत्सरात् परम् ।

ज्येष्ठभार्या मृतिं चैति मध्यखण्डोद्भवस्य च ॥२१०० ॥

पूर्वभागे तृतीयांशे विपद्दाये दशान्त्यगे ।

मध्ये वा ज्येष्ठभार्यायाः सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशनम् ॥२१०१ ॥

उत्तरार्धे प्रजातस्य विंशब्दे दारनाशनम् ।

विरोधं कलत्रभावे कुटिलांशसमुद्भवः ॥२१०२ ॥

2095 - 2102. First Half - Kutila Nadiamsa (upto "e").

(a) The native of former half of Kutila Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant will beget a dark-bodied spouse who will be quite attached to him. She will be a virtuous woman, endowed with brothers and sisters. Out of these co-born, one will be a brother and the lady will incur obstacles in giving birth to children. Other authorities prescribe two brothers for her. One of them is said to be long-lived.

(b) The subject will have a re-marriage in which case he will have two or three brothers-in-law. The actual number of such brothers-in-law should be deduced from the Ashtaka Varga.

(c) The said native will have two long-living wives.

(d) According to another view, after the native's 50th year, the first wife will quit the world.

(e) In the end of his second dasa, children born to his first wife will face destruction.

(f) Second half - Kutila Nadiamsa: One born in this part in Leo ascendant will lose his wife in the 20th year.

(g) The native of Kutila Nadiamsa (irrespective of first or second half) will incur enmity with his spouse.

सिंहे विलग्ने कुटिलांशजातो

दारिद्र्यगेहे च विवाहसिद्धिम् ।

दारान्तरे पुत्रसुदीर्घमाहुः

श्रीमान् धनाढ्यः स्वपितुः समः स्यात् ॥२१०३ ॥

2103. The native of Kutila Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant, will marry in a family of dire poverty. He will obtain progeny following second marriage, will be rich and be equal to his father (in terms of

prosperity, position etc.)

वृश्चिकलग्ने ब्रह्मांशाः

समांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने ब्रह्मांशे च प्रजायते ।

विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं सीमन्ततनयः स्मृतः ॥२१०४॥

2104. Scorpio Ascendant - Sama Nadiamsa:

The native in question will be a Brahmin and be the first issue of the family.

Notes: "Brahmamsa" in this part of the text relates to birth in Brahmin family. Brahmin or Brahmana in Vedic ages means - relating to or given by Brahman who was supposed to be required to know the three Vedas to supervise sacrifices and set right the mistakes; a man belonging to the 1st of the 4 original divisions of the Hindu body but often in the present day a layman engaged in non-priestly occupations although the name is strictly only applicable to one who knows and repeats the Veda. Thus the text implies birth in a Brahmin family by words such as "Brahnamsa yoga jatake".

The words "Brahmamsa" need not be confused with Brahma Nadiamsa as such.

For Sama Nadiamsa, please see page 141, Book 1.

समांशगे वृश्चिकलग्ननाथे

केन्द्र त्रिकोणे गुरुवीक्षितेवा ।

भाग्याधिपे स्वोच्चगते बलादृये

ब्रह्मांशयोगं मुनयो वदन्ति ॥२१०५॥

सिंहे मेषांशगे भौमे समे ब्रह्मांशयोगे ।

2105 - 2105½. Sama Nadiamsa - Mars: (a)

Birth in Sama Nadiamsa in Scorpio with ascendant lord Mars in an angle or in a trine in aspect to Jupiter will be that of a Brahmin.

(b) The same effect will come to pass with Mars in Leo getting Aries Navamsa.

Notes: (a) For birth in a Brahmin's family, this yoga requires Jupiter's aspect on Mars who should be in 1st, 4th, 7th, 10th, 5th or 9th from the ascendant Scorpio.

(b) In this case Mars in Leo should get Aries Navamsa, but need not be connected with Jupiter.

In modern ages, such a combination should be interpreted as capable of giving knowledge related to the Supreme Being.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च रक्तवर्णशुभाकृतिः ॥२१०६॥

समांशगे पूर्वभागे लग्ने च वृश्चिके तथा ।

महाशिवालयक्षेत्रे नगरे चाप्रहारके ॥२१०७॥

पूर्वपश्चिमवीथ्योश्च दक्षिणस्यां प्रजायते ।

समांशगे ब्राह्मयोगे सुखेशे गुरुसंयुते ॥२१०८॥

महादेवप्रसादेन नगरे प्रसवं स्मृतम् ।

2106 - 2108½. Sama Nadiamsa - First Half:

(a) One born in this part in Scorpio ascendant will have an auspicious appearance with blood-red complexion. His birth will be in a famous shrine dedicated to Lord Siva, in a colony of Brahmins, in a street extending from east to west and in a house facing the south.

(b) Should Saturn, the 4th lord, be with Jupiter, the birth due to the mercy of the Lord Siva will be in a city.

समांशगे ब्राह्मयोगे हुतरे च प्रजायते ॥२१०९॥

अग्रहारे प्रसूतिश्च गर्भे च पञ्चमोद्भवः ।

सप्तमे पञ्चमे वापि नवमे ब्रह्मयोगे ॥२११०॥

जननं सौख्यमित्याहुः पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनवान् ।

2109 - 2110½. Sama Nadiamsa - Second Half:

This native of Scorpio ascendant will be born in a Brahmins' colony as the 5th, 7th or 9th issue of the family. His birth will be an auspicious one and he will have no after-born.

Notes: The quintessence of these slokas is as under. The subject will be the last issue of the family which will have a minimum of five children and maximum of nine children. His birth will be a cause of auspicious progress of the family.

समांशगे ब्राह्मयोगे पूर्वभागे च जायते ॥२१११॥

पश्चाद्भ्रातृत्रयं चेति भगिनीद्वयवान् सुखी ।

तृतीयसोदरभ्रातृजातमात्रे मृतिं वदेत् ॥२११२॥

कनिष्ठ भ्राता दीर्घायुर्मध्ये चित्तभ्रमं लभेत् ।

2111 - 2112½. Sama Nadiamsa - Co-born:

One belonging to Scorpio ascendant will have three brothers and two sisters (as against none in case of second half). One of the brothers will have instant death at the time of birth. One will be long-lived. The middle of the brothers will have mental derangement.

Notes: There is some confusion about events relating to sequence of brothers. The translation is

provided eliminating such a confusion. Instant death and long life are apparently applicable, in order, to the first and third of the three brothers. The middle one is destined to suffer from maladies of the mind.

समांशगे पूर्वभागे तृतीये केतु संस्थिते ॥२११३ ॥
 पश्चात् सहोदरभ्रातृभार्या पुत्रवती शठा ।
 भाग्येशे केन्द्रभावस्थे स्वर्भानुयुतवीक्षिते ॥२११४ ॥
 सहोदरभ्रातृभार्या कचिदुक्षरिताप्रिया ।
 कन्यांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने भाग्ये राहौ प्रजायते ॥२११५ ॥
 सहोदरभ्रातृभार्या श्वश्रूश्चशूरदूषिणी ।
 एका वन्धात्वमानोति पतिभक्तिविवर्जिता ॥२११६ ॥
 एका शरीरदोषापि पुत्रद्वयसुपूजिता ।
 पुत्रिकाद्वयसंयुक्ता गर्भस्त्रावेण कर्शिता ॥२११७ ॥
 भ्रात्री भ्रातृप्रियवती मध्ये क्लेशेन कर्शिता ।

2113 - 2117½ (a) Ketu in 3rd: The wife of the younger brother of the said native will be blessed with sons but will be crafty if Ketu is in the 3rd.

(b) The Moon in an Angle: If the 9th lord Moon is posited in an angle along with Rahu, the sister-in-law will be somewhat disposed to be fond of questionable history.

(c) Virgo Navamsa: Should birth be in Scorpio ascendant begetting Virgo Navamsa as Rahu is in the 9th from ascendant (i.e. in Cancer), the native's sister-in-law will blame her parents-in-law (i.e. she will be disobedient to them). One of the sisters-in-law will further be unable to bear progeny and will not care for her husband. Yet another will have some physical defect, will have two sons and two daughters, be well honoured, and will be weak-bodied due to some abortions. She will be fond of her brothers and sisters and will occasionally be subjected to troubles.

समांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने मकरे केतुसंस्थिते ॥२११८ ॥
 कामेशे कुजसंदृष्टे वेश्यास्त्रीसङ्गपापवान् ।
 समांशगे पूर्वभागे वेदाध्यायी सहोदरः ॥२११९ ॥
 एको वन्ध्यापति श्रैव ह्यपरस्तु त्रिभार्यकः ।
 भ्रातृत्रयकनिष्ठश्च भार्याव्यसनतत्परः ॥२१२० ॥
 मूढात्मा याचकः कोपी क्लेशपञ्चाङ्गजीवकः ।
 स्वभुजार्जितवान् किंचिद्भ्रातृमूलाद्वनाद्वयवान् ॥२१२१ ॥
 मध्ये भ्रातृविरोधेन विभागानन्तरं व्यथाम् ॥

देशान्तरे वासमति ह्यल्पसौख्ययुतो भवेत् ॥२१२२ ॥
 ततः पश्चाद्भ्रातृपीडा त्वग्रहारे निवासवान् ।
 व्यवसायपरो नित्यं वैदिकस्मार्तजीवकः ॥२१२३ ॥
 ततः पश्चाद् भ्रातृफलं जन्मप्रभृति पापवान् ।
 दुष्टस्त्रीनायकः कोपी कार्यसाहसवान् सुखी ॥२१२४ ॥
 डम्भाचाररतो नित्यं भ्रातृद्रोहादपुत्रकः ।
 भ्रातृविश्वसरहितो ह्यन्तःकपटपापवान् ॥२१२५ ॥
 याचकावृत्तिं कुरुते नानाजातिगृहे गृहे ।
 भ्रातृद्वयं फलं चेति मध्ये ह्युन्मादरोगवान् ॥२१२६ ॥

2118 - 2126. Sama Nadiamsa - Scorpio Ascendant: (a) The subject will be sinful being in the company of whores if Ketu is in the 3rd in Capricorn as the 7th lord (Venus) is aspected by Mars.

(b) Brothers: A brother of the native of first half of this Nadiamsa will be versed in the Vedas. Another will beget a spouse who will never be able to give birth to a child.

The last one will have three wives who will be domineering. He will be a fool, a beggar, given to anger, will have a troubled life which he will eke out through the use of almanacs, will lead self-earned wealth apart from some riches through brothers, will also incur grief through a division with brothers, will migrate to foreign lands and will enjoy limited happiness. Afterwards, there will be some troubles to his brothers while he will shift to live in a colony of Brahmins. He will be attached to his profession, will live through Vedic calling, will commit sinful acts, will be the husband of a wicked woman, be irritable and be adventurous in his deeds, will indulge in arrogant acts, will go without progeny due to the sins of betraying his brothers, will not be grateful to his brothers, be inwardly cunning and will go begging from house to house belonging to men of various castes.

The middle one of the brothers will be mad.

भाग्ये राहौ प्रजातस्य द्वितीये रविसंयुते ।
 समांशे सोदरभ्राता हीनवृत्त्याच जीवति ॥२१२७ ॥
 पुरा पापस्य दोषेण त्वेकः पुत्रविहीनवान् ।
 मुखोन्मत्तविकारी च स्वदेहात्मादिवञ्चकः ॥ १२८ ॥
 अन्तः क्रोधो प्रसन्नात्मा साधुवददुष्ट कृत्यवान् ।

2127 - 2128½ Co-born: Rahu in the 9th (in Cancer) while the Sun is in the 2nd (in Sagittarius)

denotes the following. One of the brothers of the native will have mean professions while another will be childless due to previous birth's sins, will suffer from disorders of the mouth or face, will cheat his kinsfolk, be inwardly given to anger but outwardly happy, will trouble the virtuous and will indulge in wicked deeds.

समांशगे पूर्वभागे स्थिरलग्नेद्भवस्य च ॥२१२९ ॥

स्वज्येष्ठभ्रातृमूलेन भाग्यं भ्रातृत्रयं भवेत् ।

कालान्तरे भ्रातृवैरमन्योन्यं च भविष्यति ॥२१३० ॥

द्वेषेण क्लेशामाप्नोति देशत्यागं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

भ्रातृ भावफलाध्याये भगिनीलक्षणं स्मृतम् ॥२१३१ ॥

सहोदरभ्रातृफलं प्रोक्तं विस्तारमेव च ।

समांशे भगिनी चैव बहुकालं समुङ्गली ॥२१३२ ॥

पुत्रशोकवती चैव त्वेका क्लेशेन कर्षिता ।

2129 - 2132½. Immovable Ascendant - Sama Nadiamsa: One born in the first half of this Nadiamsa will have three brothers and will prosper through elder brother. After some interval, he will incur enmity with brothers which will cause him troubles and he will leave the country. One of his sisters will have long-living husband but will be grieved on account of progeny. Another will be emaciated due to miseries.

कर्म भौमे सुखे राहौ स्थिरलग्नेद्भवस्य च ॥२१३३ ॥

सहोदरी क्लेशमति पुत्रशोकवती स्मृता ।

सहोदरीसुतः कश्चित् पुरा पापस्य हेतुना ॥२१३४ ॥

ब्रह्मचर्याश्रमे बाल्ये चोन्मादेन मरिष्यति ।

समांशे भगिनीपुत्रेर्वशे पापस्य हेतुना ॥२१३५ ॥

2133 - 2135½. Immovable Ascendant - Sama Nadiamsa: Mars in the 10th and Rahu in the 4th will give the undermentioned effects. The native's sister will undergo miseries and will be grieved on account of loss of a son. Her son will, due to previous birth's sins, take to Brahmacharya in childhood and will die due to madness. There will be a lot of poverty, difficulties and madness in the said family.

अर्ताव क्लेशदरिद्रमुन्मादं लभते ध्रुवम् ।

समांशे चोत्तरे भागे कीटलग्नेद्भवस्य च ॥२१३६ ॥

सर्वज्येष्ठः सुखी भ्राता वेदाध्ययनशास्त्रवित् ।

तस्य भार्या च कुलटा सन्यासिप्रियभोगिनी ॥२१३७ ॥

सहोदरभ्रातृभार्या यतिमूलात् सुभाषिता ।

उत्तरांशे फलं सत्यं ज्येष्ठभार्या पतिव्रता ॥२१३८ ॥

2136 - 2138. Scorpio Ascendant - Sama Nadiamsa: The native born in Sama Nadiamsa's second half in Scorpio ascendant will be the first issue. His brother will be learned in the Vedas. The second wife of the said brother will be unchaste, attached to enjoyments from an ascetic. The first wife (of the said brother) will be chaste.

समांशे चोत्तरे भागे नवमे राहुसंस्थिते ।

भ्रातरौ द्वौ चायुष्मन्तावग्रहारे निवासवान् ॥२१३९ ॥

पुराणतत्त्वधर्मज्ञौ ज्येष्ठभ्रातृप्रियः सुखी ।

उत्तरांशे फलं सत्यं ब्राह्मणं च समुद्भवः ॥२१४० ॥

समे ब्राह्मयांशयोगेन शिवानुग्रहभक्तिमान् ।

रोमाङ्किततनुः प्राज्ञो ह्यन्तश्शुद्धः सधार्मिकः ॥२१४२ ॥

पापत्माकृशदेहश्च बीजप्रान्त्ये सुलक्ष्मकः ।

2139 - 2142½. Rahu in 9th: The subject of second half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, with Rahu in the 9th house will beget the following effects. He will have two brothers, be long-lived, will live in a colony of Brahmins and will have knowledge of Puranas, philosophy and justice. He will be fond of his elder brother, be devoted to Lord Siva, will have much hair on his physique, be learned, of pure consciousness, highly munificent, fond of ascetics, devoted to gods, firm in prosperity and endowed with justice and expedients. He will be widely famous, will enjoy pleasures, be indolent, will have good qualities, will also indulge in sinful deeds, be emaciated and endowed with auspicious marks.

वित्ते मन्दे वक्रबुद्धिरभक्षणभक्षणप्रियः ॥२१४३ ॥

असत्यवाचकः कामी ह्यन्तश्शुद्धं शुभाव्वितः ।

पापांशे पापसङ्घे पापी दुर्मार्गबुद्धिमान् ॥२१४४ ॥

सत्यशौचविहीनश्च वित्ते मन्दे च जायते ।

2143 - 2144½. Saturn in 2nd: If Saturn is in the 2nd house, declare the following effects. The person will be of crooked disposition, be fond of eating things that are eatable as well as uneatable, be untruthful, libidinous, pure in mind and be fortunate. If Saturn is in a malefic's Navamsa and acquires malefic aspects, the subject will take to bad path. He will be devoid of truth and purity.

वृषभांशको मन्दे चापे गुरुसमन्विते ॥२१४५ ॥
समांशे वृश्चिके लग्नो ज्योतिश्शास्त्रविशारदः ।
अलसः कीर्तिमान् कामी छत्रपापरतिप्रियः ॥२१४६ ॥

2145 - 2146. Saturn with Jupiter: Should Saturn be in the 2nd in Sagittarius with the company of Jupiter and occupy Taurus Navamsa, the person will be learned in astrology. He will be indolent, famous, lustful and will indulge in questionable deeds as well as sexual pleasures in a secretive manner.

वित्ते गुरुयुते मन्दे तेजस्वी धनधान्यवान् ।
अल्पाशी परदारेषु बाल्ये क्लेशदरिद्रवान् ॥२१४७ ॥
ब्राह्मयांशयोगे धर्मात्मा मनस्वी प्रियदर्शनः ।
शरीरदोषवान् किञ्चिन्मिताशी भ्रातृपोषकः ॥२१४८ ॥

2147 - 2148. Saturn in the 2nd with Jupiter will cause one to be splendidous and endowed with wealth and grains. He will eat limited food, be involved with others' wives and will incur difficulties and poverty in childhood. He will be charitable, intelligent, charming in appearance, will have some physical defects and will patronize his brothers.

लग्नात्तृतीयगे मन्दे धनेकेतौ प्रजायते ।
सुतेशे शनिसंयुक्ते किञ्चित्पावनवाक्यवान् ॥२१४९ ॥

2149. Saturn - Jupiter - Ketu: With Saturn and Jupiter in the 3rd (in Capricorn) while Ketu is in the 2nd house, the subject will be somewhat purificatory or holy in speech.

भृगौ स्वोच्चोऽथवा भाग्ये दशमे भूमिन्दने ।
सुराचार्येण संदृष्टे सुपुत्रः कुलदीपकः ॥२१५० ॥

2150. Venus - Mars: One will be a worthy son and a lamp of the family if Venus is in exaltation in the 5th (in Pisces) or is in the 9th (in Cancer). In either case, Mars is to be in the 10th house.

दशमाङ्गारको यस्य लग्ने वा सप्तमेऽपि वा ।
न विमुञ्चति तं लक्ष्मीर्लज्जाकुलवधूमिव ॥२१५१ ॥

2151. Goddess Lakshmi (i.e. wealth), like a spouse caring for the family's honour, will never discard the person, should Mars be in the 10th, or the ascendant or the 7th. (That is, one born in Sama Nadiamsa of Scorpio, with Mars in Scorpio, Taurus

or Leo will be opulent till death.)

ब्राह्मयांशयोगे सौम्यांशे समांशे वा प्रजायते ।
लग्नात् त्रिकोणगे शुक्रे पुरा ब्राह्मणजन्मवान् ॥२१५२ ॥
चन्द्रशेह्यथ सौम्यांशे समांशे च प्रजायते ।
भृगौ स्वोच्चे त्रिकोणे वा त्रिजन्मज्ञानबुद्धिमान् ॥२१५३ ॥

2152 - 2153. (a) The native of Sama Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant, with Mercury's Navamsa would have been a Brahmin in previous birth provided Venus is in a trine.

(b) If the Navamsa in question belongs to the Moon or Mercury while Venus is in a trine or in exaltation, the subject will have memory of three previous births.

Note: These two verses are confusing because of unclear reference to Navamsas of Mercury and the Moon.

सुखेशे भृगुसंयुक्ते पञ्चमस्थेय जायते ।
समांशगे पूर्वभागे ज्योतिश्शास्त्रप्रवीणकः ॥२१५४ ॥
शिवपूजाप्रभावेण दैवानुग्रहहेतुना ।
फलभागे प्रवीणश्च जातकस्कन्धनैपुणः ॥२१५५ ॥
चातुर्वर्णमताचारे तत्त्वनिष्कर्ष बुद्धिमान् ।
महादेवप्रसादेन कालज्ञानयुत स्सुखी ॥२१५६ ॥

2154 - 2156. Scorpio Ascendant: One will be a skilful astrologer if the 4th lord Saturn joins Venus in the 5th in Pisces. Due to worship of Lord Siva, he will be skilful in horoscopy. He will follow the codes prescribed for the four traditional castes, be skilful in philosophy, intelligent and happy.

लग्नात् त्रिकोणगे शुक्रे चन्द्रे पापविवर्जिते ।
वित्ते जीवेऽथ वा षष्ठे सदानिर्मलाचित्तवान् ॥२१५७ ॥
एतद्योगे प्रजातश्च सदा दाक्षिण्यबुद्धिमान् ।
परोपकारवान् रागी लोके प्रख्यातिमान् सुखी ॥२१५८ ॥

2157 - 2158. Scorpio Ascendant: Should Venus be in a trine from the ascendant, Jupiter in the 2nd or the 6th, and the Moon is free from malefic conjunction, the subject will have a pure history, be ever considerate, helpful to others, passionate and be famous in the world.

समांशगे धने जीवे वीक्षिते वा प्रजायते ।
शिवपूजारतो नित्यं प्रदोषव्रतपुण्यवान् ॥२१५९ ॥

2159. Jupiter Related to 2nd: If Jupiter is in

the 2nd or aspects it, the native of Sama Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant will be devoted to worship of Lord Siva. He will earn merits due to religious rituals.

समांशे वृश्चिके लगने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते ।

कर्म कुजे शुभे राहौ गङ्गस्नानादिपुण्यवान् ॥२१६० ॥

2160. Rahu - Mars: One born in the former half of the subject Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant with Mars in the 10th and Rahu in the 9th will earn the merits of sacred dips in the Ganges.

कर्मेशे स्वोच्चराशिस्थे कर्म भौमे शुभेक्षिते ।

गङ्गायात्राफलप्राप्तिः भाग्ये च क्रतुकृत् सुखी ॥२१६१ ॥

2161. Exalted Sun: So also when the 10th lord Sun is in his sign of exaltation while Mars is in the 10th in aspect to a benefic. Should Mars be in the 9th (instead of in the 10th), the subject will perform Yagnas.

वेदान्तनिपुणश्चैव ह्युत्तरांशसमुद्भवः ।

अग्निष्टोमादि कार्येषु सिद्धिर्भवति नित्यशः ॥२१६२ ॥

गङ्गास्नायी पूर्वभागे समांशे च प्रजायते ।

ब्रह्मचर्याश्रमे बाल्ये भिक्षाशी क्लेश मश्नुते ॥२१६३ ॥

2162 - 2163. Should the native belong to second half of the subject Nadiamsa, the person will be skilful in Vedanta and will have attainments in performing Vedic sacrifices like Agnishtoma. The native of former half of this Nadiamsa will have dips in the Ganges, will study Vedas under a Guru observing Brahmacharya in his early years, will acquire food by begging and will lead a difficult life.

लग्ने कुजयुते दृष्टे दशमे पापखेचरे ।

जठरे वाम भागे च त्वतिबाल्ये व्रणाङ्कितः ॥२१६४ ॥

तदभावे यौवनेषु व्रणोपद्रवमादिशेत् ।

आस्यरोगेण सन्तापं वार्धके वा न संशयः ॥२१६५ ॥

2164 - 2165. Mars Related to Ascendant: One will suffer from ulcers on the right side of the stomach in his childhood if Mars aspects or occupies Scorpio ascendant while the 10th is tenanted by a malefic. If there is no such disease in childhood, ulcers will strike him in youthful days. Or he will suffer from facial disorders in his advanced age.

लग्नारूढ गते चन्द्रे स्वर्भानुयुतवीक्षिते ।

आरूढाष्टमगे पापे योगः केमिद्रुमो भवेत् ॥२१६६ ॥

योगे केमिद्रुमे जातः क्लेशी याचकजीवकः ।

फलाकालपरित्यागी नानादेशेषु संचरन् ॥२१६७ ॥

2166 - 2167. Kemadruma Yoga: The Moon in Arudha Lagna in aspect to or in association with Rahu while the 8th from the Arudha Lagna is occupied by a malefic will cause a specific kind of Kemadruma Yoga. As a result, the native will be in difficulties, will live by beggary and will wander in various countries.

Notes: "Phala Kaala Parityagi" is not amenable to proper rendering. It simply denotes that the person will abandon "effects and time".

आरूढे स्वोच्चगे चन्द्रे यत्किञ्चिद्धनलाभवान् ।

तदष्टमगते जीवे वस्त्रवाहनधान्यवान् ॥२१६८ ॥

2168. If the Arudha Lagna happens to be Taurus with exalted Moon, the person will have some financial acquisitions. In this yoga, if Jupiter is simultaneously in the 8th therefrom (i.e. in Sagittarius), one will enjoy robes, conveyances and food comforts.

उत्तरार्धे सुसम्पन्नो बहुक्षेत्रन्धाधिपः सुखी ।

केमद्रुमफलं विन्द्यात् पूर्वभागे क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥२१६९ ॥

2169. One born in the second half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, with Kemadruma yoga, will be very wealthy and will own vast landed properties. The native of former half will somewhat be troubled by the evil effects of Kemadruma Yoga.

स्वोच्चे नीचांशगे सूर्ये कीटलग्नसमुद्भवः ।

राजयोगशतं चैति समांशे तु न योगवान् ॥२१७० ॥

क्लेशजीवनवात्रित्यं समांशे पूर्वभागके ।

गङ्गास्नानजपुण्येन शिवभक्तितरतो भवेत् ॥२१७१ ॥

2170 - 2171. The Sun in Libra Navamsa: In case of birth in the first half of the subject Nadiamsa, the Sun in exaltation but with debilitated Navamsa will cause no Yoga in spite of the fact that there may be a hundred Raja Yogas (emanating from other sources). Such a person will lead a difficult life. He will worship Lord Siva due to the merits obtained by dips in the Ganges.

समांशे चोत्तरे भागे बहिराचारडाम्भिकः ।
अनेकक्रतुमान् रागी ग्रामद्रव्यापाहारवान् ॥२१७२ ॥

2172. One born in the 2nd half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, will be hypocritical, will perform many Yagnas, be passionate and will steal the village properties.

समांशे पञ्चमाधीशे असितेन समन्विते ।
पूर्वभागे प्रजातश्च स्वपितमहभाग्यवान् ॥२१७३ ॥
दारारीष्टेन दुःखी च नानादेशेषु संचरन् ।
विप्रस्त्रीविधवासडगी गड्गयाने मरिष्यति ॥२१७४ ॥

2173 - 2174. In case of first half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, the 5th lord (Jupiter) being with Saturn will cause prosperity through paternal grand-father. The person will incur evils to his spouse, will wander in many countries, will have illicit connections with Brahmin widows and will die in Ganges.

पितामहाधिपे जीवे स्वर्क्षे वर्गोत्तमांशगे ।
असितेन युते श्रीमान् महाराजपुरोहितः ॥२१७५ ॥
देहान्ते नरकं याति पौत्रमूलात् सुलोकवान् ।
पितृस्थानाधिपे चन्द्रे स्वोच्चे पापविवर्जिते ॥२१७६ ॥
स्वपिता धार्मिकः साधुरेकदारव्रतः सुखी ।
समांशे नवमे राहौ स्वपिता स्वभुजाजितः ॥२१७७ ॥
ज्योतिशशस्त्रे प्रसिद्धश्च ह्यल्पजीवनवान् सुखी ।
पितामही मृत्युकाले स्वपिता सोदरद्वयी ॥२१७८ ॥
शुक्रवारे मूर्तिं चैति सजीवा प्रपितामही ।
पुण्येन प्रपितामह्याः समांशे जनकस्य च ॥२१७९ ॥
जीवने सौख्यमित्याहु रेकाकी स्वपिता सुखी ।
विवाहानन्तर सौख्यं राजामात्यप्रसादवान् ॥२१८० ॥
द्विचत्वरिंशपर्यन्तं पुण्यक्षेत्रे वसिष्यति ।
पश्चाद्नान्तरे वासं पुत्रमूलात् सुसौख्यवान् ॥२१८१ ॥
पूर्वभागे पितृफलं सूर्यानङ्ग्यां च विस्तृतम् ।

2175 - 2181½: (a) Jupiter ruling the 5th house should join Saturn and occupy his own sign in Vargottama. As a result the native of Scorpio ascendant will be opulent, be a king's preceptor but will attain hell after his death. He may attain heavens (only) due to the good deeds of his grand-sons.

(b) **Father:** The lord of the 9th, the Moon,

being in exaltation without malefic association will cause following effects concerning the native's father. He will be liberal, saintly, will be attached to his wife (without any illicit associations) and be happy.

(c) **Father:** Rahu in the 9th house will give following effects in respect of the native's father. He will have self-earned wealth, be a famous astrologer and will have a moderate living. At the time of his mother's death he will have two sisters. She will die on a Friday during which time, the native's paternal great grand-mother will be alive. The native's father will be happy, will prosper after marriage, be lonely, will earn favours from kings and ministers. Following the age of 42, he will live in a shrine. After this, he will migrate to forests and enjoy much happiness through his sons.

In Surya Nadi, effects concerning father have been narrated in full for birth in the former half of Sama Nadi, Scorpio ascendant.

उत्तरांशे पिता तस्य याचकश्च पितामहः ॥२१८२ ॥
केरलप्रान्त्यसञ्चारी भारषुद्धृत्तिजीवकः ।
पश्चात् स्वदेशमासाध म्रियते पुत्रसन्निधौ ॥२१८३ ॥
पितामही दीर्घजीवा पुत्रत्रय युता सती ।
पुत्रिका च तथा विन्ध्या ज्जातस्य चोत्तरांशके ॥२१८४ ॥

2182 - 2184. In case of birth in the latter half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, the father will live by beggary. The native's paternal grand-father would live in the region of Kerala, by carrying loads. After some time he will return to his native place and die before his son. His paternal grand-mother will be long lived and would have three sons and three daughters.

समांशके पूर्वभागे दीर्घायुः स्वपितामही ।
उपनयनात् परं मृत्युः पिता तस्याश्च कर्मकृत् ॥२१८५ ॥

2185. One born in the first half of Sama Nadiamsa will have a long-living paternal grand-mother. She will die after the native's thread ceremony. The native's father will perform her last offices.

जन्मदाये दशान्त्यादौ संपदाये स्वभुक्तिषु ।
पितामहश्च निर्याणं वृद्धे गोदावरीतटे ॥२१८६ ॥

2186. The native will, in the end of his first dasa or in the first sub period of the second dasa, lose his

paternal grand-father whose final rites will be performed on the banks of the river Godavari.

त्रिग्रहोच्चे प्रजातस्य नीचाभावे च खेचरे ।

राजयोगफलं नास्ति कलौ गर्गमतं स्मृतम् ॥२१८७ ॥

कलौ निचग्रहाभावे निष्फलं स्वोच्चखेचरे ।

उच्चनीचौ राजयोगं नीचाभावे दरिद्रकः ॥२१८८ ॥

2187 - 2188. Special Rule - Kali Yuga: According to sage Garga, one born (even) with three exalted planets will not beget Rajayoga effects unless there is a planet in simultaneous debility. This applies to the Kali Yuga. In the said Yuga, without a debilitated planet, an exalted planet will become ineffective. Only with simultaneous presence of exalted and debilitated planets, Raja Yogas will fructify. Without debilitated planet, one with only an exalted planet will incur poverty.

Notes: This seems to be a general rule applicable to various ascendants.

विपद्वाये विदेशानामुत्तरां दिशमेष्यति ।

मातामहीप्रसादेन स्वपिता सौख्यमश्नुते ॥२१८९ ॥

2189. In the third dasa, one of Scorpio ascendant, Sama Nadiamsa, will be desirous of going to a foreign country located in the northern direction. In this dasa, his father will derive happiness through his (the native's) maternal grand-mother.

मातृस्थानाधिपे मन्दे चापे गुरसमन्विते ।

ब्राह्मयंशयोगे जातस्य स्वमाता चिरजीविनी ॥२१९० ॥

चन्द्रे यावत्फलानि स्युस्तावनम्मातृसहोदराः ।

समांशगे पूर्वभागे मातुलद्वययोगवान् ॥२१९१ ॥

मातृष्वसा काचिदेव ह्येकपुत्रसमन्विता ।

सुमङ्गली मूर्ति चैति मातामही चिरायुषी ॥२१९२ ॥

2190 - 2192. (a) Mother's Life-span: If the 4th lord Saturn is in Sagittarius along with Jupiter, the mother of the said native will be endowed with longevity.

(b) The number of brothers that his mother would have will correspond to the number of bindus in the Moon's Ashtaka Varga.

(c) One born in the former half of Sama Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant will have two maternal uncles. His maternal aunt will possibly have a son. She will pre-decease her husband.

(d) His maternal grand-mother will also be long-lived.

समांशे मातुलद्वैको ग्रामणीर्व्यसायकः ।

एकोऽध्यायी स्मृतिज्ञश्च गोलकाश्रमजीवकः ॥२१९३ ॥

2193. Maternal Uncles: One of the maternal uncles of the native of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, will live by agriculture in a village. One will be a student of the Vedas, versed in Smriti (ancient knowledge transmitted by memory) and will live in a hermitage.

समांशके पूर्वभागे मातुलौ द्वौ च बाल्यके ।

भिक्षाटनं च कुरुतो विवाहानन्तरं सुखम् ॥२१९४ ॥

2194. If birth be in the former half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, two maternal uncles will live by beggary during their boyhood days. Following their marriages, they will be happy (i.e. will give up begging).

मातुलाधिपतौ भौमे मेषांशे गुरुवीक्षिते ।

मातुलैकश्चिरायुष्मान् मातृनाशेन कश्चितः ॥२१९५ ॥

मातुलौ द्वौ पुत्रवन्तौ पुत्रिकाशोककश्चितौ ।

गार्हस्थ्यं जीवनं चैति वेदाध्यायी च मातुलः ॥२१९६ ॥

विप्लवेन विनिर्गत्य वनान्तरपुरे वसन् ।

वाणिज्ये शूद्रमूलेन डम्भाचार धनार्जकः ॥२१९७ ॥

2195 - 2197. Mars in Aspect to Jupiter: Mars ruling the house of maternal uncles (i.e. the 6th - Aries) should be in aspect to Jupiter and be in Aries Navamsa, in case of birth in Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant. Then a maternal uncle of the subject will be endowed with longevity. The subject will be emaciated due to early loss of mother. Two other maternal uncles will be blessed with male issues. They will lose their daughters and be in grief. One maternal uncle will lead family life as a married man and be a student of the Vedas. He will be displaced in a political calamity and will live in a town surrounded by forests by trading activities with Soodras. He will be hypocritical and will earn wealth.

समांशे भाग्यगे राहौ व्ययेशे कुजवीक्षिते ।

पूर्वभागे मातुलस्य भार्या दुष्टचरित्रिका ॥२१९८ ॥

म्लेच्छक्रान्तस्य कालेषु क्लेशं प्राप्नोति विप्लवात् ।

मानभङ्गं मन्सतापं देशत्यागमतः परम् ॥२१९९ ॥

पुत्रशोकेन सन्तापं भर्तृक्लेशेन कर्षिता ।

2198 - 2199½. Maternal Uncle's Wife: Birth in former half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant with Rahu in the 9th house, as the 12th lord Venus is aspected by Mars will give the following effects. One's maternal uncle's wife will be of questionable history. She will be in troubles when foreigners attack her country; her modesty will be outraged. Later on she will leave the country in grief. She will be sad losing her son and husband.

मातुलारुढगे मन्दे समांशे गुरसंयुते ॥२२०० ॥

पूर्वभागे मातुलस्य मृतिं चैवाश्रामान्तरे ।

ब्रह्मलोकप्राप्तफलं उत्तरांशे तथा भवेत् ॥२२०१ ॥

2200 - 2201. For birth in former half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, see if Saturn is in the Arudha Pada of the 6th house in the company of Jupiter. In that case, a maternal uncle will die in a hermitage. Such maternal uncle will attain Brahma Loka in case of the native of second half of the subject Nadiamsa.

Notes: In sloka 2201, the reading is "Brahma Loka Praapti-ruttaramse...." in place of our above text.

भाग्ये राहौ तदीशे च सप्तमे स्वोच्चराशिगे ।

शुके कुजयुते हृष्टे त्रिभार्योऽन्याङ्गनारतः ॥२२०२ ॥

स्वदारभगिनी क्लिष्टा विधवा दुष्टचारिणी ।

तदभावे मातुलस्य भार्या च वा यदि ॥२२०३ ॥

विपदाये पूर्वखण्डे द्वित्रिवारं विवाहवान् ।

विपदाये पूर्वखण्डे द्वित्रिवारं ज्वराद्भयम् ॥२२०४ ॥

त्रयोदशेऽपमृत्युश्च मृतप्रायोऽपि जीवति ।

2202 - 2204½. Rahu - Moon - Venus: Rahu in the 9th, the Moon in the 7th in exaltation, and Venus associated with Mars by aspect or company will produce the following results.

(a) The native will have three wives. He will also be involved with others' women.

(b) His wife's sister will be molested, will become a widow and will have a questionable history. In the absence of these effects occurring to a sister of the person's wife, these can happen to a daughter of his maternal uncle.

(c) The native will beget married in the last one third part of the 3rd dasa. The first one third of the

said dasa will cause fear from dangerous fever. 13th year will usher fear of untimely death but the subject will survive.

लग्नाद्भाग्यं गते राहौ सप्तमे चन्द्र संस्थिते ॥२२०५ ॥

विषूचीज्वभीत्या च मृतप्रायोऽपि जीवति ।

स शूद्रप्रभुसन्मानं विपदाये शुभाश्रयम् ॥२२०६ ॥

वाहनाम्बरभूषाप्तिं धनलाभं च विन्दति ।

वर्षद्वयं महत् कष्टं मनुवर्षात् परं व्यथाम् ॥२२०७ ॥

देशान्तरे निवासेन स्वभुजाजित वित्तवान् ।

2205 - 2207½. Rahu - Moon: Rahu in the 9th while the Moon is in the 7th house will give the following effects for a person born in Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant. He will nearly die due to delirium (in the early years). He will be patronized by a Soodraking. In the 3rd dasa, he will join auspicious men and will gain conveyances, robes, wealth and ornaments. For two years during the said dasa he will be in extreme difficulties. The period following his 14th year of age will produce much distress. He will live in a different country. He will gather self-made wealth.

कन्याशनिस्थिते काले समांशे प्रभुनाशनम् ॥२२०८ ॥

देशान्तरे निवासेन स्वभुजाजित वित्तवान् ।

कन्याशनिस्थिते काले स्वपित्ररिष्टपूर्वके ॥२२०९ ॥

विपत्तारदशासन्धौ दारारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

2208 - 2209½. When Saturn transits Virgo, his king will be destroyed. In a trine thereof, the planet Saturn will cause famine. When in Libra, the native's father will incur evils. Prior to this, and in the end of the third dasa, the person will lose his spouse.

लग्नात् त्रिकोणगे शुके दशमे कुज संस्थिते ॥२२१० ॥

स्वपितुर्मृतिकाले च देशान्तरनिवासवान् ।

सप्तविंशे विपदाये द्वितीयोद्वाहयोगवान् ॥२२११ ॥

राजाश्रयं च लभते प्राबल्यमपि चादिशेत् ।

महाशिवालयक्षेत्रे विंशेऽब्दे पुण्यभूमिषु ॥२२१२ ॥

महायोगिप्रसादेन पार्थिव लिङ्गमर्चति ।

पञ्चाक्षरस्य मन्त्रस्य ह्युपदेशयुतः सुखी ॥२२१३ ॥

तस्य पुण्यप्रभावेण विश्वनाथकृतेषु च ।

वाक्छुद्भिर्ज्योतिषज्ञानं वृद्धिस्तस्य दिने दिने ॥२२१४ ॥

2210 - 2214. Venus in a Trine: If Venus is in a trine (Pisces or Cancer) while Mars is in the 10th (Leo), the subject will be in a foreign country at the time of his father's death. In his 27th year, in the third dasa, he will have a re-marriage. He will attain fame through royal patronage. In a sacred shrine of Lord Siva, he will be initiated into recitation of Panchakshari Mantra (Om Namassivaya - ॐ नमः शिवाय). Because of this, he will attain the power of forecasting accurately and will progress in astrology day after day.

समांशगे पूर्वभागे कर्मेशे गुरुवीक्षिते ।

भृगुस्वोच्चे प्रजातस्य विद्याजीवनमादिशेत् ॥२२१५ ॥

2215. Teaching Profession: In case of birth in former half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, the 10th lord (Sun) with Jupiter will cause livelihood by teaching provided Venus is in exaltation.

कुम्भे शान्तिस्थिते काले समांशे क्षेमदायगे ।

दारारिष्टमिति प्राहुस्तृतीयोद्वाहवान् सुखी ॥२२१६ ॥

2216. When Saturn moves in Aquarius, during the native's fourth dasa, he will see his (second) spouse in danger. He will have his third marriage and be happy.

समांशे दशमे भौमे राहौ च नवमे स्थिते ।

कश्चित् सहोदरभ्रातः कलत्रत्रययोगवान् ॥२२१७ ॥

प्रत्यग्दाये सूर्यभुक्तौ सोदरारिष्टशोकवान् ।

शुक्रभुक्तौ विवाहश्च ज्वरपीडा कचित् कचित् ॥२२१८ ॥

सर्वदाये सौम्यभुक्तौ समांशे पूर्वभागे ।

क्रूरमासे ज्वरं चैति क्षिप्रेणारोग्यभाग्यवान् ॥२२१९ ॥

2217 - 2219. Mars - Rahu: Mars in the 10th (Leo) and Rahu in 9th (Cancer) will probably cause three marriages to the co-born of the native. In the sub period of the Sun during the fifth dasa, the native's brother will be endangered. In Venus sub period, his marriage will occur. He will have some troubles on account of fever. The sub period of Mercury (the 8th lord) in any dasa will cause fever (or some illness) but instant recovery.

समांशे चन्द्रनाडीषु नाड्यां सून्वाधिपस्य च ।

विस्तारेण फलं वक्ष्ये देशकालदिसंभवम् ॥२२२० ॥

2220. In Chandra Nadi, results concerning the

5th lord Jupiter for Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, have been explained in more detail. These should be declared according to time periods and culture of the country.

व्ययेशे पञ्चमस्थाने तदीशे शनिसंयुते ।

दारान्तरसुतारिष्ट समांशे सूतिकागृहे ॥२२२१ ॥

तृतीयदारे पुत्राप्तिर्दीर्घायुर्द्वयपुत्रवान् ।

पूर्वभागे त्वेकपुत्रो ह्यायुष्मत्यस्त्रिपुत्रिकाः ॥२२२२ ॥

2221 - 2222. Venus - Jupiter - Saturn: The 12th lord in the 5th while 5th lord Jupiter is with Saturn will cause evils to the progeny of second wife at the time of delivery. The third wife will give birth to male issues who will be long-lived. For birth in former half of the subject Nadiamsa, one son and three daughters will be blessed with longevity.

प्रत्याग्दाये धनप्राप्तिविद्याप्राबल्यहेतुना ।

स शूद्राश्रयसन्मानं प्राबल्यं चोत्तरोरम् ॥२२२३ ॥

2223. In the 5th dasa, the person will earn wealth through his learning. He will earn honour and fame through Sudras and prosper gradually.

समांशगे पूर्वभागे पूर्वजन्मनि मित्रवान् ।

इह जन्मनिमैत्री च पश्चाज्जन्मनि मित्रवान् ॥२२२४ ॥

ऋणानुबन्धमानोति समांशे पूर्वमित्रवान् ।

चन्द्रांशगे तत्रिकोणे सूर्यराशित्रिकोणगे ॥२२२५ ॥

समांशे. मित्रनक्षत्रं पूर्वजन्मानुसारत ।

देहान्तर पुण्यभूमौ ब्रह्मावर्तनदेशके ॥२२२६ ॥

तावुभौ जन्मं चेतो वेदान्ताभ्यास संयुतौ ।

चापे शान्तिस्थिते काले प्रत्यक्तरदशान्त्यगे ॥२२२७ ॥

मित्रशूद्रविनाशादिक्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।

सुतेशांशे पुत्रभावे लग्नाधिपतिनाडिगे ॥२२२८ ॥

इह जन्मं फलं चैव विस्तारेण तु कथ्येत ।

समांशगे पूर्वभागे सुतेशांशस्य नाडिगे ॥२२२९ ॥

भविष्यजन्मसाफल्यं विस्तारेण फलं तथा ।

2224 - 2229 1/2. (a) One born in the first half of Sama Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant had (useful) friends in the past birth and will have such friends in the present and future births. He will be relieved from all kinds of debts.

(b) His friend's Nakshatra will be in trine to that of the Moon or the Sun. Both of them (i.e. the native

and his friend) will be born in a shrine. They will study Vedanta together.

(c) Saturn in transit in Sagittarius, during the end of the 6th dasa, will destroy the friend and will cause grief in an abundant measure.

(d) In Lagnadhipathi Nadi, effects for the current birth have been given in detail. In the Nadi relating to the planet owning the Navamsa occupied by Jupiter, future birth is discussed in detail.

Notes: These slokas are partially defective and incoherent. Eliminating such portions, suitable translation has been given as above.

(b) Reference to Nakshatras are wrongly obtained in one case by Moon's Navamsa and in another by Sun's Rasi. It should obviously refer to the Nakshatra occupied by the luminaries.

चतुःपञ्चाशो वर्षे त्वेकषष्टिसमेऽथ वा ॥२२३० ॥
समांशो पूर्वभागे मातृनिर्याणमादिशेत् ।
लाभेशांशे तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगे गते शनौ ॥२२३१ ॥
समांशो मातृपीडा मृत प्रायोऽपि जीवित ।
तुलाशनिस्थिते काले ह्यतीव क्लेशमादिशेत् ॥२२३२ ॥
कन्याशनौ मन्ददाये पुण्यदेशे सुभाग्यवान् ।
पुत्रोपनयनादिनि मित्रवर्गे महत् सुखम् ॥२२३३ ॥
लौकिकप्रभुमूलेन विशेषप्रबलं सुखम् ।
समांशो पूर्वभागे साधनेशस्य दायो ॥२२३४ ॥
पञ्चषष्टिसमादूर्ध्वं वृषभायनगे गुरौ ।
शक्रान्तरे गुरदाये त्वापत्संन्यासमश्नुते ॥२२३५ ॥
पुण्यक्षेत्रे नदीप्रान्तये मध्याह्ने गुरुवासरे ।
ब्रह्मलोकं च लभते क्षिप्रेण जननं स्मृतम् ॥२२३६ ॥

2230 - 2236. During the 54th year or the 61st year, the mother of the native of former half of Sama Nadiamsa will be endangered. Saturn transiting the sign identical with the Navamsa of the 11th lord, or a trine thereof, could also endanger the said native's mother. During Saturn's movement in Libra, much difficulties will follow. In Saturn dasa, with Saturn moving in Virgo (the 11th), the native will earn much fortunes. There will be thread ceremony for his son. His friends circles will enjoy great happiness. He will obtain good results through a king. In the 6th dasa, following 56th year, with Jupiter in Taurus, during the sub period of Venus in the dasa of Jupiter, he

will take to ascetic order due to some family calamity. He will quit the world in a shrine located on the banks of a river, on a Thursday afternoon and go to Brahma Loka. He will be instantly re-born.

मिथुनलग्ने इन्द्रांशः

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे युग्मलग्ने प्राजयते ।
शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं गर्भे च सप्तमो भवेत् ॥२२३७ ॥
अथ वा षष्ठ इत्याहुस्तत्त्वषूमो व प्रसूतिमान् ।
पश्चात् सहोदरो नास्ति ज्येष्ठभ्रातृ समन्वितः ॥२२३८ ॥
भगिनी च तथा विन्द्यान्नदीप्रान्ते प्रजायते ।
पुण्यक्षेत्रे नदीप्रान्तये मध्याह्ने जननं स्मृतम् ॥२२३९ ॥
बाल्ये पितृविनाशः स्याज्जननी चिरजीविनी ।

2237 - 2239½: Gemini Ascendant - Indra Nadiamsa: The native of second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant will be a Soodra. He will be either the 7th, 6th or the 8th issue of the family. He will have younger co-born but be endowed with only elder brothers and elder sisters. His birth will be in the afternoon, in the region of a shrine with a river. He will lose his father in childhood. His mother will be long-lived.

Notes: For Indra Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 1105, p.100, Book 1.

पूर्वभागे वनप्रान्तये देवालयसमन्विते ॥२२४० ॥
तृतीयगर्भं संजातः पश्चाद्भ्रातृसमन्विते ।

2240 - 2240½: One belonging to the former half of the subject Nadiamsa will be born in a forest region near a temple. He will be the third issue of the family and be endowed with younger co-born as well.

केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे मन्दे स्वांशे पूर्णबलान्विते ॥२२४१ ॥

नीलवर्णशरीरश्च बाल्ये सौख्यविहीनवान् ।

चन्द्रंशयोग इन्द्रांशे पूर्वभाग समुद्भव ॥२२४२ ॥

राजयोगं च लभते पश्चाद्भ्रातृवशात् सुखम् ।

उत्तरांशे वैश्यवृत्तया धनं संपादयिष्यति ॥२२४३ ॥

पूर्वभागे राजसेवी सचिवो दण्डनायकः

दशवर्षात् परं सौख्यं गृहे गोधनसङ्कुलम् ॥२२४४ ॥

लक्ष्मीकटाक्षमित्याहुर्जातस्य चोत्तरांशके ।

पूर्वभागे राज योगो त्रिंशद्द्वर्षात् परं भवेत् ॥२२४५ ॥

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्तु द्वितीयोद्वाहतः परम् ।

धनधान्यदिवृद्धिं च यावज्जीवं च सौख्यवान् ॥२२४६ ॥
पुत्रत्रयस्य संप्राप्तिः विशेषधनभागवान् ।
त्रिंशोपरि महत् सौख्यं गृहे गोधनसंकुलम् ॥२२४७ ॥

2241 - 2247. (a) Saturn in an angle or in a trine, endowed with full strength and occupying his own Navamsa will cause a bluish physique to the native of former half of the subject Nadiamsa. Such a native will not enjoy happiness in his childhood.

(b) If Saturn is in the Navamsa of the Moon, the said native will enjoy Rajayoga effects. He will experience happiness through after-born.

(c) One belonging to the second half of the subject Nadiamsa will earn money through trading activities.

(d) The subject of former half will earn wealth through royal service, as a minister or a justice. After the age of ten, he will be happy and his home will abound in quadrupeds and wealth.

(e) One of second half of the subject Nadiamsa will enjoy the blessings of goddess Lakshmi, i.e. will be opulent.

(f) The person belonging to former half will beget Rajayoga effects after the age of 30.

(g) One belonging to second half of this Nadiamsa will gather wealth after his second marriage and be happy throughout his life. He will have three sons and abundant fortunes and wealth. After 30, he will enjoy great happiness, quadrupeds and wealth.

चन्द्रे शनियुते दृष्टे स्वकार्यनिरतः सुखी ।

ज्येष्ठभातविरोधी च ह्यन्तःकपटवान् सुखी ॥२२४८ ॥

2248. The Moon Related to Saturn: The native of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, will be involved in his own undertakings if the Moon is related to Saturn by aspect or association. He will have enmity with his older brother and will be inwardly cunning.

शान्यङ्गारकसंदृष्टे चन्द्रे शुभविर्विजते ।

किञ्चित्कालमनाचारी सर्वदा पापचित्तवान् ॥२२४९ ॥

पूर्वभागे विशेषण मित्रद्रोहे नृपाद्भयम् ।

राजकार्यपरो त्रित्यं परवित्तपहारकः ॥२२५० ॥

2249 - 2250. (a) The Moon in aspect to Saturn and Mars, and being devoid of benefic association, will make the native shun orthodoxy for some time.

He will be ever engaged in sinful deeds.

(b) If the person belonging to former half of the subject Nadiamsa has this combination, he will betray his friends and will invite troubles from the king. He will be engaged in royal service and will steal others' wealth.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्तु कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसादकः ।

सत्यव्रतवान्त्रित्यं द्रव्यार्जनपरो भवेत् ॥२२५१ ॥

शरीर रोगवान् रागी रोगभार्यायुतः सुखी ।

प्रसिद्धगोहे चोद्वाही संपदाये वनान्तरे ॥२२५२ ॥

2251 - 2252. The subject belonging to second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, will be irascible but be instantly pleased. He will earn wealth through truthful means. He will incur physical diseases, be passionate and will have a diseased wife. He will marry in his second dasa in a famous family in a forest region.

पूर्वभागे नदीप्रान्ते द्वादशाब्दे विवाहवान् ।

अवैदिकमतोत्साही सर्वाध्यक्षः स्वतन्त्रवान् ॥२२५३ ॥

2253. One belonging to former half of this Nadiamsa will marry in his 12th year in a region of river. He will be enthusiastic of non-Vedic sects. He will hold a presidential (or chief) position and be independent.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य मनुवर्षात् परं सुखम् ॥

जन्मभूमेः सौम्यदिशि विवाहोत्सवसंभ्रमम् ॥२२५४ ॥

पश्चान्तरे नारदीये वायव्योद्वाह इत्यपि ।

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे विवाहो बहुसंभ्रमः ॥२२५५ ॥

2254 - 2255. The native of first half of Indra Nadiamsa will enjoy happiness after his 14th year. His marriage will occur in his native region and the bride will hail from the northern direction. According to Naradeeyam, the bride will be from the north-western direction. The marriage of the native of Indra Nadiamsa will be grandly celebrated with a girl from the northern direction.

दारेसे केतुसंयुक्ते भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते ।

दारवंशे ह्यरिष्टं स्यादुद्वाहनान्तरं सुखम् ॥२२५६ ॥

2256. The 7th lord (Jupiter) joining Ketu in aspect to Mars denotes much evils in the family of the in-laws. However, there will be happiness after marriage.

चन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे त्रिवारं मृत्युभीतिमान् ।

संपद्वाये मृतिं चैव स्वपीडरिष्टमादिशेत् ॥२२५७॥

2257. In case of second half of this Nadiamsa, there will be fear of death (in the family of in-laws) for three weeks (after the native's marriage). The 2nd dasa will cause death (in the in-laws' family) and evils to self.

Notes: "Chandramse" should read as "Chendramse" (Cha + Indramse) keeping continuity with the previous verse. The implied portions should be properly understood, as above.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य श्वशुरश्च चिरायुषः।

तद्भार्याया विनाशश्च विवाहानन्तरं भवेत् ॥२२५८॥

ग्रन्थान्तरे पूर्वभागे चेन्द्रांशे तु समुद्भवः।

स्वदारजननी भर्ता तो द्वौ दीर्घायुषौ स्मृतौ ॥२२५९॥

2258 - 2259. The father-in-law of the native of former half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, will be long-lived. The native will lose his mother-in-law immediately after marriage. Elsewhere it is stated that the mother-in-law of the native of former half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, will have two husbands both of whom will be long-lived.

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे चोद्धात् पूर्वमेव च।

उद्धाहानन्तरं चापि दारवंशे जनक्षयः ॥२२६०॥

2260. There will occur destruction of in-laws' family members, in case of the native of second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, even prior to his marriage, and also after marriage.

श्वशुराधिपतौ सूर्ये मित्रांशे बुधसंयुते।

लग्नात् तृतीयगे शुक्रे श्वशुरश्चातिधार्मिकः ॥२२६१॥

बहुपुत्रयुतो मानी श्वशुरश्चाल्पसोदरः।

बहुपुत्रार्थसंपन्नो गुणवान् राजवल्लभः ॥२२६२॥

वैदिकाचरधर्मात्मा बाल्ये क्लेशेन कर्षितः।

मध्ये भाग्यसमृद्धश्च पश्चादाचार तत्परः ॥२२६३॥

2261 - 2263. Results for Father-in-law: If the Sun ruling the father-in-law (3rd is the 9th from the 7th) joins Mercury and begets a friendly Navamsa while Venus is in the 3rd, the native's father-in-law would be highly charitable. He would have many sons, be honourable, and would have limited number of brothers. He would be endowed with much wealth, be virtuous and dear to the king. He would follow Vedic codes and would face troubles in

childhood. His prosperity would increase in the middle part of his life following which he would turn orthodox.

स्यालकाधिपतौ मन्दे सिंहे चापनवांशगे।

ऐन्द्रवांशे प्रजातश्च स्यालकस्य बहुत्ववान् ॥२२६४॥

शुभांशगे भाग्यनाथे सुखेशे सप्तमांशके।

दारसोदरसङ्ख्याश्च सप्त चैकादशस्था ॥२२६५॥

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे पञ्चमे राहुसंस्थिते।

स्यालकश्च महारोगी पुत्राभावे द्विभार्यवान् ॥२२६६॥

स्यालकेषु च यः कश्चिद्बहुपुत्रपुत्रिमान्।

मन्दप्रकृतिर्दुष्टुत्मा भ्रातृद्वेष युतो भवेत् ॥२२६७॥

तेषामेको दुर्बलश्च पुत्रक्लेशेन कर्षितः।

वार्षिके पुत्रलाभं च मृतप्रजाबहुत्ववान् ॥२२६८॥

विलम्बेन सुतोत्पत्तिर्भार्या दोषदपुत्रवान्।

2264 - 2268½. Results for Brother-in-law: (a) Saturn ruling the house of brother-in-law (9th is 3rd from 7th) and placed in the sign Leo with Sagittarius Navamsa will cause many brothers-in-law to the native of Indra Nadiamsa in Gemini ascendant.

(b) The lord of the 9th in a benefic's Navamsa while the 4th lord attains the 7th Navamsa denotes that one will have eleven brothers-in-law.

(c) For a native of second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, Rahu in the 5th will cause a great disease, childlessness and two wives to the brother-in-law.

(d) One brother-in-law will have many sons and daughters. He will be dull-witted, wicked and will hate his brothers.

(e) Another will be weak-bodied and will be grieved on account of loss of sons. He will beget progeny in his old age. Many of his children will be born dead. There will be delay in acquisition of progeny due to sins or defects of the wife.

ग्रन्थान्तरे-

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे स्वभार्या सोदरद्वया।

पुराकृत महापापदोषेणामयशोकवान् ॥२२६९॥

दत्तपुत्रफलप्राप्तिर्द्वयोः स्यालकयोर्भवेत्।

एकोऽल्पसुतवान् रोगी बाल्ये दुष्टस्वभाववान् ॥२२७०॥

2269 - 2270. According to another authority, the wife of the person belonging to the second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, will have

two brothers who will incur grief on account of diseases caused by great sins of their previous births. Both of them will have adopted progeny. One will have limited progeny, be sickly and wicked in boyhood. After some time, he will emerge pure-hearted.

कालान्तरे चित्तशुद्धिधर्मात्मा स्यालकः स्मृतः ।

स्वदारवंशे बहुधर्मयुक्ते

लग्नात्तृतीये भृगुजे प्रजातः ।

ऐन्द्रांशनाड्यां जनकस्य पापी

चाचारहीनो बहुभ्रातृमान् स्यात् ॥२२७१ ॥

2271. Venus in the 3rd will cause many charitable activities in the in-laws' family. The father of the native of Indra Nadiamsa will be a sinner, be devoid of good conduct and will have many brothers.

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे स्वदारभगिनीद्वयम् ।

तिस्रो वा दीर्घमाङ्गल्यं तासामेका सुपुत्रिणी ॥२२७२ ॥

स्वदारभागिनी काचिद्बहुशः क्लेश संयुता ।

वार्धके पुत्रमूलेन काचित् सौख्यवती भवेत् ॥२६७३ ॥

2272 - 2273. The wife of the native of second half of the subject Nadiamsa will have two or three sisters who will be endowed with long-living husbands. One of them will have an excellent daughter. Another will undergo many difficulties but will acquire some happiness through her son in her old age.

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे युग्मलग्नोद्भवस्य च ।

स्वभार्याभगिनी कचित् क्षेमदाये त्वमङ्गली ।

क्षेमदाये भोगयुता चेदमेवं फलं विदुः ॥२२७४ ॥

स्यालकानामरिष्टं च मध्यखण्डादिवत्सरे ।

यदि जीवन्ति पुण्येन ह्यायुष्मन्तस्तु स्यालकाः ॥२२७५ ॥

2274-2275. Fourth Dasa: (a) During the 4th dasa of the native of second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, his sister-in-law will receive somewhat inauspicious effects (relating to her husband's life-span) but will be endowed with (other kinds of) pleasures.

(b) His brother-in-law will be endangered during the first year in the second one-third part of the said dasa. If he survives this phase, he will be long-

lived due to his meritorious deeds.

स्वदारवंशे बहुशोऽप्यरिष्टं

स्वस्यालकादेश्च जनस्य दुःखम् ।

स्व बन्धुदायादफलं करोति

हीन्द्रांशनाड्यां भृगुजांशजस्य ॥२२७६ ॥

2276. During this dasa, there will be many evils in the in-laws' family, viz. for brother-in-law etc.

Notes: The last two lines of this verse are corrupt in that there is included Venus' Navamsa along with the subject Nadiamsa. Further the effects due to the native's own relatives are not clear, whether these are malefic or beneficial.

जातकस्य महद्भाग्यं क्षेमदाये सुखावहम् ।

धनधान्यसमृद्धिं च स्वपुत्रोद्वाहमादिशेत् ॥२२७७ ॥

तत्पूर्वे जातकस्यापि विपदायान्तरकालके ।

द्वितीयोद्वाहमाहुः क्षेमभुक्तौ च वा यदि ॥२२७८ ॥

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे द्वितीयोद्वाहकन्यका ।

दरिद्रवंशे चोत्पन्ना त्वल्पभ्रातृसमन्विता ॥२२७९ ॥

द्वितीयभार्या जनकस्य पापी

सहोदरभ्रातृविरोध युक्ताम् ।

अल्पानुजां चेति वदन्तितज्जा

द्वितीयभार्याभगिनी कुलघ्नाम् ॥२२८० ॥

2277 - 2280. (a) In the 4th dasa, the subject will enjoy much prosperity and happiness. He will have plenty of wealth and grains (food comforts). His son will beget married.

(b) Prior to this, in the sub-period corresponding to the 4th dasa, during the operation of the 3rd dasa, (i.e. in the second sub period of the 3rd dasa), the native will have his second marriage. The second wife of the native will belong to an extremely poor family and will have limited number of co-born. Her father will be a sinner. She will be inimical to her co-born. Her sister will destroy the descent.

द्वितीयभार्या भवनं नवमं परिकीर्तितम् ।

तदीशे शुभारशिस्ये स्वांशे पापविवर्जिते ॥२२८१ ॥

2281. House of 2nd Marriage: It is said that the 9th house rules one's second marriage. When its lord is in a benefic's sign and own Navamsa, without being associated with malefics

Notes: The text is not complete.

It is suggested that the 9th house rules second marriage. The 11th house featuring in this context can also be noted elsewhere in our text.

लग्नात् तृतीयगे शुक्रे त्वसितेन युतेक्षित ।
ज्येष्ठभार्या गुणवती पुत्रद्वयसमन्विता ॥२२८२ ॥
महारोगवती चैव भ्रातृक्लेशवती सदा ।
कालान्तरे क्षेमदाये भर्तुः पूर्वं मरिष्यति ॥२२८३ ॥

2282 - 2283. Venus in the 3rd: In case of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, Venus should be in the 3rd in Leo with Saturn's aspect. This combination will make the native's first wife a virtuous person. She will be endowed with two sons, will suffer from a great disease and will be ever grieved on account of her brothers. She will die when the native will be in his 4th dasa.

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे ज्येष्ठपत्नी चतुःप्रजा ।
पुत्रद्वयं चिरायुष्यं मुख्या भार्योत्तमोत्तमा ॥२२८४ ॥
दारद्वयं च लभते मातृवंशे विवाहवान् ।
ज्येष्ठभार्याज्येष्ठपुत्र स्तिवन्द्रांशे दैर्घ्यमायुषः ॥२२८५ ॥
कालान्तरे केतुदोषात् पुत्रौ यमलसंभवौ ।
ज्येष्ठभार्यासुतः कश्चित् कर्णवैकल्यावान् सुधीः ॥२२८६ ॥
अक्षिरोगयुतश्चैव भ्रातृमलेन सौख्यवान् ।

2284 - 2286½ (a) In the absence of Venus being as above, the first wife of the native of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, will have four children. Two sons among them will be long-lived. She will be the most excellent among women.

(b) The person will marry twice and the brides will hail from his maternal family.

(c) The first son of his first wife will be long-lived. After a long interval, due to blemish of Ketu, he will beget twins. A son of the first wife will have some blemish relating to ears and eyes, and be very intelligent. He will be happy through brothers.

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे शुभमलानोद्भवस्य च ॥२२८७ ॥
दारान्तरे सुतस्थाने ह्यासिते शुभवर्जिते ।
सीमन्तपुत्रनाशः स्याद्दारान्तरफलं विदुः ॥२२८८ ॥
दारान्तरे पञ्चसंख्या स्तानोत्पत्तिमादिशेत् ।
त्रिप्रजा दीर्घमायुष्यम् इन्द्रांशजनितस्य च ॥२२८९ ॥

2287 - 2289. Venus in 5th: In case of the subject belonging to second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, Venus in the 5th house in

Libra without association with another benefic will destroy the first issue. It will also promote second marriage of the subject. He will obtain five children through the second wife. Three of them will be endowed with longevity.

काश्यप
दारान्तरे पुत्रसंख्या वेदसङ्ख्या चिरायुषाः ।
पुत्रिकाद्वयमित्याहुः पुत्रयोगचतुष्टयम् ॥२२९० ॥
दारद्वये चोत्तरांशे कृतिकाऋक्षसङ्ख्याया ।
हृदसन्तानमानोति हीन्द्रांशक समुद्भवः ॥२२९१ ॥

2290 - 2291. According to sage Kasyapa, four children obtained through re-marriage will be long-lived. There will be a total of two daughters and four sons. (According to yet another school), three children will (only) be long-lived.

लग्नात् पञ्चमगे राहुरिन्द्रांशे च प्रजायते ।
एका पुत्री सुमाङ्गल्यमेका क्लेशेन कर्शिता ॥२२९२ ॥
पुत्रभावे सुमाङ्गल्यं पुत्रयोगे विन्तुताम् ।
दारान्तरे सुतः कश्चित् पुष्पितान्यां तु सङ्गमी ॥२२९३ ॥

2292 - 2293. Rahu in the 5th: For a native of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, if Rahu is in the 5th house from the ascendant, one daughter will be endowed with a long-living husband. Another will undergo many ordeals. Long-living husband will be possible only when she is childless. If she acquires a child, it will cause her widowhood as well.

(b) The second line of verse No.2293 is not clear. The meaning is: "He will obtain progeny through his second wife.. After attaining puberty she will join other men."

कलत्रद्वयवान् पापी ज्ञातिद्वेषकलापवान् ।
गुणी कश्चिद् ग्रहस्थश्च भेदमातृसुतप्रियः ॥२२९४ ॥
कालान्तरे वातरोगी बहुसन्तानवान् भवेत् ।

2294 - 2294½. One born in the second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant, will have two wives, be a sinner and will incur enmity with his relatives. He will be virtuous, be a family man, and be fond of his step-brothers. After some interval, he will suffer from windy diseases. He will have many children.

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे लाभेशे शुभवीक्षिते ॥२२९५ ॥

लग्नात् पञ्चमगे पापे ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगवान् ।
 ज्येष्ठद्वयौ पुत्रवन्ताविन्द्रांशे जनितस्य ॥२२९६ ॥
 शुकदाये मध्यखण्डे भ्रातृशोकयुतो भवेत् ।
 कुजभुक्तयन्तमारभ्य राहुभक्तयन्तमेव च ॥२२९७ ॥
 इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे द्वे भ्रातृनिर्याणमादिशेत् ।
 एकभ्राता चिरायुष्मान भगिन्येका त्वमङ्गली ॥२२९८ ॥
 क्षेमदाये फलं सत्यं मध्यखण्डे न संशय ।
 इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे द्वे भगिन्यौ च पुत्रिण्यौ ॥२२९९ ॥
 एका दारिद्र्यमापन्ना त्वेका सौख्यवती भवेत् ।
 भावाध्याये पूर्वभागे भगिनीफल मुच्यते ॥२३०० ॥

2295 - 2300. (a) Enmity with Brother: In the case of the said native, the 11th lord (Mars) is in aspect to a benefic, while the 5th from the 11th (i.e. the 3rd from ascendant) is occupied by a malefic, will cause enmity with older brother.

(b) Without reference to Mars & C above, two of the subject's elder brothers will have progeny.

(c) The middle part of Venus dasa, or the sub periods of Mars and Rahu will cause loss of co-born. One of the older brothers will be long-lived. One of his sisters will incur early widowhood.

(d) Effects stated for the 4th dasa for the subject Nadiamsa will be unailing.

(e) Two of his sisters will have daughters. One will incur penury. Another will enjoy happiness.

(f) In case of first half of this Nadiamsa, effects have been stated in the chapter concerned (in the work consulted by the author).

लग्नाच्चतुर्थगे भौमे राहु युक्ते क्रियांशगे ।
 स्वमाता विधवा भूत्वा बहुकालं सुजीवति ॥२३०१ ॥
 भ्रातृशोकवती चैव भ्रातृभ्रात्रीसमन्विता ।
 पुत्रमूलात् सुसन्तुष्टा सदा रोषवती स्मृता ॥२३०२ ॥
 पुत्रशोकवती चैव वार्धके नात्र संशयः ।

2301 - 2302½. Mother: Mars in Virgo (in the 4th) along with Rahu and obtaining Aries Navamsa will cause widowhood to mother. She will live for a long time. She will have brothers and sisters and will incur grief losing a co-born. She will be quite happy through her sons, and will be ever irascible. In her old age, she will incur loss of sons.

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे भावाध्यायाष्टवर्गके ॥२३०३ ॥
 पुत्रशोकवती चैव वार्धके नात्र संशयः ।

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे भावाध्यायाष्टवर्गके ॥२३०४ ॥
 शोधावशिष्टाष्टवर्ग्याश्च पितृव्याश्च चिरायुषाः ।
 कुजांशरिशमसङ्ख्याश्च स्वपितुश्च सहोदराः ॥२३०५ ॥
 भवेयुरिति च प्रौक्तमिन्द्रांशे जनितस्य च ।
 दशामार्गे पितृव्यस्य त्वायुर्दायं च कथ्यते ॥२३०६ ॥

2303 - 2306. (a) Ashtaka Varga: In the chapter on Ashtaka Varga, effects for Mars Ashtaka Varga, have been stated in connection with results for father's brothers. The number of such uncles endowed with longevity will correspond to the number of final Bindus after reductions in Mars Ashtaka Varga.

(b) The number of brothers his father will have will correspond to the sign position or Navamsa position of Mars (counted from Aries).

(c) With the help of Dasa periods, father's lifespan should be known.

These apply to birth in second half of Indra Nadiamsa, Gemini ascendant.

इन्द्रांशे चोत्तरे भागे चन्द्रांशयोगस्य च ।
 चत्वारिंशत् परं चैव पुत्रोत्पत्तिर्भविष्यति ॥२३०७ ॥
 पञ्चमाधिपतौ शुके लग्नाारुदे प्रजायते ।
 लग्नात् त्रिकोणगे वापि दशायां प्रियमश्नुते ॥२३०८ ॥
 वर्षे वर्षे शुभधिक्यं व्यापारे धनलाभवान् ।
 वार्धके राजसन्मानं पुत्रमूलात् सुसौख्यवान् ॥२३०९ ॥
 स्वभुजाजितसंपन्नो दरिद्रध्वंसकोभवेत् ।

2307 - 2309½. (a) The native will obtain progeny after the age of 40.

(b) **Venus in Arudha Lagna:** If the 5th lord Venus is in the Arudha Lagna, or in a trine from the ascendant, his Dasa will cause desirable effects. Year after year, auspicious effects will increase. The subject will gain in his business activities. In his old age he will be honoured by the king and enjoy happiness through his sons. He will have self-earned wealth and will destroy penury.

Notes: (a) The term "Chandramsa Yogaja" adds to confusion.

(b) Venus being a favourable planet for Gemini ascendant, his occupancy of a trine or the Arudha Pada of the ascendant, will be capable of causing good effects in his dasa.

कन्यशनिस्थिते काले लोके दुर्भिक्षजं भयम् ॥२३१० ॥

संपदाये शुक्रभुक्तौ जन्मदेशे प्रभोर्विपत् ।
तत्पुत्रप्रबलो भूत्वा तद्राज्ये पालको भवेत् ॥२३११॥

2310 - 2311. (a) Irrelevant: During Saturn's transit in Virgo, the world will reel under famine conditions. The sub period of Venus in the 2nd dasa will endanger the king. The king's son will become strong and will rule the country. After the age of 30, the populace of the Chola kingdom will face destruction.

सिंहलग्ने मुद्राराशः

त्रिंशोपरिशरैर्वर्षे चोलदेशे प्रजाक्षयः ।
सर्वांशे वृषभे सूर्ये राहुयुक्ते कुजेक्षिते ॥२३१३॥
मुद्रारांशे प्रजातस्य स्वपिता रोगदेहवान् ।
सर्वांशे वृषभे सूर्ये दुर्बलांशे कुजेक्षिते ।
स्वपिता कीर्तिमांश्चेति तटाकोद्यानधर्मकृत् ॥२३१३॥

2312 - 2313. Leo Ascendant - Mudgara Nadiamsa: (a) The Sun in Taurus in Sarva Nadiamsa, being in the company of Rahu and in aspect to Mars will cause diseases to the father of the subject native.

(b) His father will perform charitable acts like construction of tanks and gardens (for public benefit) if the Sun in Sarva Nadiamsa is in aspect to Mars.

Notes: (a) Details of Mudgara Nadiamsa could be found in the notes under sloka 1379, page 125, Book 1.

Sarva Nadiamsa is not found in our list. This may be another name for Mudgara Nadiamsa, as it is clubbed together under one heading in the following verses.

(b) The placement for Mars in "Durbala Nadiamsa" is to be ignored.

स्वक्षेत्रगे भूमिसुते शुभांशे
सर्वांशगे भानुबलान्विते च ।
श्रीमुद्रारांशे च समुद्रवो यः
सोहदरभ्रातृविहीनभाक् स्यात् ॥२३१४॥
मीनद्वेक्काणगे भौमे चापांशे वृश्चिके तथा ।
सिंहलग्ने प्रजातश्च सोदरभ्रातृहीनवान् ॥२३१५॥

2314 - 2315. Brothers: (a) Should Mars be in his own sign with benefic divisions while the Sun in strength occupies Sarva Nadiamsa, the subject native will have no brothers.

(b) Mars in Scorpio with Sagittarius Navamsa, or Pisces Drekkana, will also cause the same effect.

Notes: (b) Mars in Scorpio 16° 40' to 20° acquires Sagittarius Navamsa. In the same sign, the space from 10° to 20° gives Pisces decanate. For Leo ascendant, Mars in the 4th with Sagittarius Navamsa is a powerful hindrance for acquisition of co-born. The rule concerning decanate should be used only after giving attention to Venus as well.

तुलाराशि स्थिते सूर्ये वृषभे वा प्रजायते ।
शन्यंशगे प्रजास्तु ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसमन्वितः ॥२३१६॥

2316. Taurus Ascendant: This improperly constructed verse belonging to Taurus Ascendant apparently means the following: One born in Taurus ascendant with a Navamsa of Saturn as the Sun is in Libra in Navamsa will be endowed with older brothers.

Notes: Taurus ascendant should rise with Capricorn or Aquarius Navamsa while the Sun is in Libra Navamsa. As a result, the person will have elder brothers and sisters.

सूर्यलग्ने धने केतौ शुभद्वयनिरीक्षिते ।
स्वाक्षेत्रगे कलानाथे मिथुनांशे पिता सुखे ॥२३१७॥

2317. Leo Ascendant: Ketu in the 2nd with reference to the Sun in aspect to two benefics while the Moon in Cancer occupies a division of Gemini will cause happiness to father.

कालेशांशे तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
पिताम होऽरिष्टमेति मास्तु मीनादिषु त्रिषु ॥२३१८॥

2318. Danger to Grand-father: Saturn in transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the Sun, or a trine thereof, will cause evils to one's paternal grand-father. The corresponding months will be indicated by the transit of the Sun in Pisces through Taurus.

संपदाये मातृहानिः कन्यादित्रयमासगे ।
क्षेमाधिपदशाकाले चापान्ते मकरे शानौ ॥२३१९॥
सर्वांशगे पित्ररिष्टं मुक्तिक्षेत्रे न संशयः ।
सूर्यकालाष्टमे मन्दे दाये तृतीयभागके ॥२३२०॥
सर्वांशके प्रजातश्च त्रिंशोपरि सुभाग्यवान् ।
मध्यखण्डे व्याकुलं स्यात् सीमन्तशिशुनाशनम् ।
विक्रमाधिपतौ शुक्रे शन्यङ्गरकवीक्षिते ॥२३२१॥
विपदाये दार वंशे स्वदारजननी मृता ।

अपत्नीको श्वशुरश्च बहुकालं सुजीवति ॥२३२२ ॥
 वार्धके पुत्रशोकेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः।
 स्वप्राबल्यं च लभते पृथग्व्यापारसौख्यवान् ॥२३२३ ॥
 सर्वाशके विपदाये तृतीयांशे महत् सुखम्।
 कर्म सर्वाशगे सूर्ये गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते ॥२३२४ ॥
 सत्कर्मा स्वपिता बाल्ये दारिद्र्येण च कश्चितः।
 रोगेण पीडितो मध्ये प्रीतो धार्मिकवान् सुखी ॥२३२५ ॥

2319 - 2325. Danger to Mother: (a) Saturn's similar transit with reference to the Moon-occupied Navamsa will kill the mother of the native in the 2nd dasa. The corresponding months will be denoted by the Sun's transit in Virgo through Scorpio.

(b) **Danger to Father:** During the 4th dasa when Saturn moves in the end of Sagittarius or in Capricorn, his father will die in a shrine.

(c) The second line of verse 2320 is abruptly interrupted without completing the instructions concerning Saturn's Dasa.

(d) **Prosperity:** The native of Sarva Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant, will prosper after the age of thirty. The middle of Saturn's Dasa will cause distress and loss of the first issue.

(e) **Father-in-law:** The 3rd lord Venus in aspect to Saturn and Mars will endanger the native's mother-in-law during the third dasa. His father-in-law will live as a widower for a long time. He will incur a lot of grief in his old age due to loss of progeny.

(f) **The Native:** Under the same combination, vide "e", the native will obtain much prosperity and will enjoy professional happiness in the said Dasa. The last one third part of the said Dasa will cause great happiness to the subject.

(g) **Father:** The Sun in the 10th in aspect to Jupiter denotes that the father of the person will perform good deeds. During his childhood, he would be emaciated due to poverty and troubled by diseases. He would be fond of liquor, and be virtuous and happy.

मुद्रांशे सूर्यनाड्यां कथ्यते फलविस्तरम्।
 कालधिपदशाकाले व्ययाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥२६२६ ॥
 सर्वाशके प्रजातस्य युग्ममासै मृतिं वदेत्।
 तदभावे क्रूरमासे चन्द्रांशस्य च मासके ॥२३२७ ॥

कृष्णपक्षे त्वरिष्टर्षे पुण्यक्षेत्रे मरिष्यति।

2326 - 2327½. (a) Mudgara Nadiamsa has extensively been dealt with in Surya Nadi.

(b) The native of Sarva Nadiamsa, Leo ascendant, will die in a shrine in the sub period of the 12th lord (Moon) during the Dasa of the Sun. The transit Sun will then be in Gemini. Or else the death will be coincidental with the Sun moving in a malefic Rasi or in the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the Moon. The fortnight will be Krishna Paksha.

व्ययेशारूढगे शुक्रे गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते ॥२३२८ ॥

पापद्वयेन संदृष्टे पापं पुण्यं समं भवेत्।

पुण्यलोके तथा विन्द्यात्लग्ने पापिनि संस्थिते ॥२३२९ ॥

शूद्रजन्मा भवेत् पश्चात् कर्मनक्षत्रभे तथा।

2328 - 2329½. (a) "Venus in the Aroodha of the 12th lord" (?) along with Jupiter and in aspect to two malefics denotes that the native's meritorious and sinful deeds will be equal in measure and he will attain heavens after death.

(b) A malefic in ascendant will cause his rebirth as a Soodra.

(c) The same result as per "b" will materialise if a malefic is in the 10th Nakshatra counted from the one occupied by the natal Moon.

हरिणांशको सौम्ये लाभे त्रिग्रहसंयुते ॥२३३० ॥

वित्ते चन्द्रे प्रजातश्च हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान्।

कुम्भांशे वृषभे सौम्ये मेषे शुक्रे प्रजायते ॥२३३१ ॥

अविश्वासपरो नित्यं मीने केतौ च संस्थिते।

विक्रमारूढगे जीवे वीक्षिते राहुसंयुते ॥२३३२ ॥

हरिणांशको सौम्ये सत्यवादी दृढव्रतः

सर्वज्येष्ठानुजभ्रातृतन्मूलात् क्लेशभाग्यवान् ॥२३३३ ॥

तत्पुत्रद्वेषबाहुल्यं त्रयत्रिंशत् परं वदेत्।

व्ययेशे हरिणांशस्ये व्ययारूढे शुभग्रहे ॥२३३४ ॥

स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातस्य धर्ममूलाद्धनव्ययम्।

2330 - 2335. (a) Immovable Ascendant: Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa while the 11th house is occupied by three planets and the 2nd by the Moon, will make one a devotee of Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva.

(b) **Taurus Ascendant:** Should Mercury be in Taurus with Aquarius Navamsa while Venus is in

Aries, the native will not trust anybody.

(c) Ketu in Pisces, Jupiter in the Arudha Pada of the 3rd house in aspect to or association with Rahu, and Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa - this yoga will make one truthful and firm in his undertakings. He will incur difficulties through the eldest brother as well as younger co-born, and be grieved due to abundant blemishes concerning progeny after the age of 33.

(d) **Immovable Ascendant:** The lord of the 12th in Harina Nadiamsa while the 12th Arudha Pada is occupied by a benefic will cause expenditure through charitable activities.

(e) If Venus is in the said Arudha Pada, expenditure will be on excellent charities.

Notes: (a) For details of Harina Nadiamsa, please refer to notes under sloka 685, Book 1.

(c) "*Dvesha Bahulyam*" should read as "*Dosha Bahulyam*" to denote abundant blemishes.

उत्कृष्टधर्मसिद्धिः सौम्ये शिवपूजापरः सुखी ।
तटाकोद्यान निर्माता गृहक्षेत्रप्रदानवान् ॥२३२६ ॥
देवब्राह्मणविश्वासीप्यविश्वासी कचित् कचित् ।
हरिणांशकगे भौमे कर्मे वित्तेशसंयुते ॥२३३७ ॥
सूर्ये सशुक्रे जातश्च सत्कर्माचारबुद्धिमान् ।
मेघूरणे दैत्यपूज्ये शुभांशे पाप वीक्षिते ॥२३३८ ॥
प्रसिद्धि कार्येण भवेद्दानादयो सत्कर्मकारी शिवपूजकश्च ।
तदीश्वरे लाभगते बलाद्ये सत्यानृतावृत्तिकुजीवकः स्यात् ॥
पित्रादिसौख्यं मुनयो वदन्ति
स्वपुत्रमूलाधिक भाग्यलाभम् ॥२३३९ ॥

2336 - 2339. Immovable Ascendant: (a) One belonging to a fixed sign ascending will worship Lord Siva if Mercury is in Harina Nadiamsa. He will construct tanks and parks and will donate houses and lands to others. He will believe in Gods and Brahmins; yet sometimes he will disbelieve them.

(b) Mars in Harina Nadiamsa in the 10th in the company of the lord of the 2nd while the Sun is with Venus will make one indulge in good deeds and possess good conduct.

(c) Jupiter aspected by a malefic and in the 10th with a benefic Navamsa will give the following effects. The subject will perform famous and good deeds, be wealthy and will worship Lord Siva.

(d) If the 10th lord occupies the 11th in strength, one will be fond of truth as well as untruth, will eke out his livelihood through bad means and will earn abundant prosperity through his sons.

हरिणांशकगे सौम्ये देवता कर्मकार्यवान् ।
अतीव सुकृती नित्यं देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥२३४० ॥
हरिणांशकगे भौमे त्वष्टविंशत् परं सुखम् ।
स्वप्राबल्यं च लभते पञ्चत्रिंशे सुभाग्यवान् ॥२३४१ ॥
हरिणांशकगे भौमे प्रत्यग्दायेऽपरार्धगे ।
अतीव श्रियमानोति पष्टसहस्रधनाद्यवान् ॥२३४२ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे—

पञ्चत्रिंशत् परे भूरि धनं संपादयिष्यति ।
षट्छताधिकसाहस्रतदर्धेन धनाद्यरान् ॥२३४३ ॥

2340 - 2343. Immovable Ascendant: (a) Should Mercury be in Harina Nadiamsa, the person will involve himself in deeds related to gods (or temples). He will ever perform exceedingly good acts and will patronise gods and Brahmins.

(b) Mars in Harina Nadiamsa will usher prosperity and growth after the age of 28. Particularly after 35, his fortunes will incur much progress.

(c) Mars in Harina Nadiamsa will cause abundant wealth in the 2nd half of the fifth dasa to the tune of 6,000 (gold coins). According to another authority, the subject will earn over 600, or 1000, or 500 gold coins after his 35th year.

हरिणांशकगे सौम्ये वित्ते चन्द्रे प्रजायते ।
तदीशे लाभराशस्थे द्विसहस्रधनाद्यवान् ॥२३४४ ॥

2344. For a native of immovable ascendant, Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa, the Moon is in the 2nd house and the 2nd lord in the 11th house will cause wealth to the tune of 2000 gold coins.

सुतेशांशाधिपे मन्दे नीचांशे द्वन्द्वराशिगे ।
कालान्तरे स्वपुत्रस्य कन्यके यमले तथा ॥२३४५ ॥

2345. Taurus Ascendant: The 5th lord (Mercury) should be in a Navamsa owned by Saturn while Saturn is Vargottama in the 12th in debilitation. As a result, the person's son will obtain twin girls after some initial delay.

हरिणांशकगे सौम्ये गङ्गायाने विघ्नवान् ।
द्वित्रिवारं सेतुयात्रा कृता चेत् तत्फलं समम् ॥२३४६ ॥

2346. Immovable Ascendant: Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa will cause obstacles in journey to Ganges (in the Northern India) but the person will attain equal merits by visiting Setu (in the Southern India) for two or three weeks.

विते चन्द्रे प्रजातस्तु लाभे षष्ठे दिवाकरे ।

गङ्गास्नानफलं पुण्यं लभते नात्र संशयः ॥२३४७॥

2347. Immovable Ascendant: The Moon in the 2nd while the Sun is in the 6th or 11th will cause merits due to bathing in the Ganges.

लग्नेशे शनिसंदृष्टे हरिणाशकगे बुधे ।

वेदोक्तयज्ञकर्मार्यद्रव्यदानरतो भवेत् ॥२३४८॥

संकल्पपूर्वकं दानं यज्ञार्थं च प्रशस्यते ।

कर्मान्ते च विशेषेण गोदानं तु फलाधिकम् ॥२३४९॥

दानं ब्रह्मोपदेशाय श्राद्धार्थं च तथैव च ।

मनःपूर्वप्रदानेन दुर्गतिनात्र संशयः ॥२३५०॥

कर्मत्रयादि यज्ञार्थं याचनं तु न दोषकृत् ।

विप्रश्रेष्ठस्य निकटे कलौ दोषो न विद्यते ॥२३५१॥

2348 - 2351. Immovable Ascendant: One will perform fire sacrifices as stipulated in the Vedas and be fond of donating money if the 11th lord is in aspect to Saturn while Mercury is in Harina Nadiamsa. In the context of Sacrifice, donation should be given with Resolution. At the end of the rituals, donation of a cow will bring forth more auspicious effects. The donation should be given after proper spiritual initiation, with a full heart. (Even) begging for the sake of these three deeds (viz. Sacrifice etc.) is not a blemish. In Kali Yuga, a Brahmin in the vicinity will ward off blemishes.

हरिणांशगे सौम्ये स्वपिता सुकृती सुखी ।

स्वपिता पुण्येन वंशे पुत्राभिवृद्धयः ॥२३५२॥

2352. Immovable Ascendant: Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa denotes that the person's father will perform good acts and be happy. Due to the meritorious deeds of paternal grand-father, the dynasty will have prosperity of male issues.

हरिणांशकगे सौम्ये जीवभौमार्कसंयुते ।

बाल्ये दुर्गाश्रयं यज्ञे कृत्वा पुण्यफलः सुखी ॥२३५३॥

2353. The person will resort to living in forts and obtain merits due to performing Vedic sacri-

fices if Mercury is in Harina Nadiamsa in the company of Jupiter, Mars and the Sun.

हरिणांशकगे सौम्ये दशसङ्ख्याः सहोदराः ।

अथवा सोदराः सप्त चत्वारस्तु चिरायुषाः ॥२३५४॥

मासद्वयात् समुपन्नबहुभ्रातृविनाशवान् ।

आयुष्मती भगिन्येका बहुपुत्रवती भवेत् ॥२३५५॥

2354 - 2355. Immovable Ascendant: Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa will cause ten or seven co-born out of whom four will be long-lived. The subject will lose many brothers obtained through his two mothers. One sister will be endowed with longevity and will obtain many sons.

Notes: Slokas 2355 to 2360 have not been properly imported from the manuscript in the original version and there is some confusion.

हरिणांशगते जीवे त्वेकपुत्रयुतः सुखी ।

तत्त्रिकोणेऽथ वा विन्धात्तचतुष्टयसुपुत्रवान् ॥२३५६॥

पुत्रद्वयं चिरायुष्यं हरिणांशोद्भवस्य च ।

स्त्रीप्रजा भाग्यवत्योऽपि पुत्रीपुत्रसमन्विताः ॥२३५७॥

एका पुत्रविहीना स्यादेका क्लेशेन कर्षिता ।

हरिणांशकगे सौम्ये गर्गाचार्यमतं स्मृतम् ॥२३५८॥

भवेयुः स्त्रीप्रजा बह्वयः पुत्रस्त्वेकः सुजीवति ।

हरिणांशकगे सौम्ये एकभ्राता सुपुत्रवान् ॥२३५९॥

एकः पुत्रविहीनश्च कलत्रद्वययोगवान् ।

वार्षिके पुत्रवान् कश्चित् सौम्यनाडीफलं स्मृतम् ॥२३६०॥

सुतेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।

2356 - 2360½. Immovable Ascendant: (a) One with Jupiter in Harina Nadiamsa will have one son. He will have four excellent sons if is in a trine thereof, two of whom will be long-lived.

(b) His sister will be fortunate to have female issues as well, and be endowed with both sons and daughters. Another sister will be childless. Yet another will be in grief. The views on Harina Nadiamsa are as per the school of sage Garga.

(d) One sister will have many daughters and one son and will lead a happy life.

(e) Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa will cause childlessness (in the initial stage) to a brother who will marry twice. He will obtain progeny in his advanced age. These have been stated in Budha Nadi.

Notes: (a) Reference to the planet that should be in a trine to Jupiter is missing.

पित्रोर्विनाशः स्याच्चापि हरिणांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२३६१॥

स्वर्भानुराशगे कोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।

सोरारिष्टमाप्नोति प्रत्यग्दाये फलं स्मृतम् ॥२३६२॥

2361 - 2362. Immovable Ascendant - Harina Nadiamsa: (a) Saturn in transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 5th, or a trine thereof will cause death of father.

(b) Co-born will be destroyed in the 5th dasa with the transit of Saturn in the same manner with reference to the Navamsa occupied by Rahu.

हरिणांशक गते सौम्ये सुतेशेन समन्विते ।

भाग्याधिपेन संयुक्ते पुत्रश्रीभाग्यवृद्धिमान् ॥२३६३॥

वार्धके स्त्रीषु पुण्यात्मा सर्वदा दुर्बलः कृशः ।

गृहच्छिद्रकलापेन भ्रातृपुत्रविरोधवान् ॥२३६४॥

2363 - 2364. One will attain prosperity and progeny if Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa is with the lord of the 5th (or) the 9th. He will earn wealth in his old age but be ever thin in constitution. Due to family quarrels, he will have enmity with his mother and his own sons.

लग्नाद्वा चन्द्रलग्नाद्वा गोचरे शनिचारगे ।

राशीना द्वादशानां कथ्यन्तेऽथ फलानि च ॥२३६५॥

विपत्तिहानिसंपत्तिकुक्षिरोगं मद्भयम् ।

शुत्रक्षयं महाधैर्यं मरणं देहशोषणम् ॥२३६६॥

पीडनं लाभनष्टे च क्रमेण कुरुते शानिः ।

2365 - 2366½. General: Now stated are the effects of Saturn in the 12 signs in order, counted from the ascendant or the Moon as the case may be. (1) Danger (2) Harm (3) Wealth (4) Abdominal disorders (5) Great fear (6) Destruction of enemies (7) Great courage (8) Death (9) Dehydration of the physique (10) Troubles (11) Gains (12) Losses.

हरिणांशकगे सौम्ये सिंहेन्दौ वृश्चिकांशके ॥२३६७॥

सम्पदाये पितुः सौख्यं गेहे गोधनसङ्कुलम् ।

विवाहोत्सवकार्याणि पित्ररिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२३६८॥

2367 - 2368. The person with Mercury in Harina Nadiamsa and the Moon in Leo with Scorpio Navamsa will see his father enjoying happiness in the 2nd dasa. Quadrupeds and wealth will accumulate in his house. Danger to his father will

also prevail during a marriage function.

शान्यङ्गारकसंदृष्टे चन्द्र नीचनवांशगे ।

स्वपित्ररिष्टतः पूर्वं मातुर्मरणमादिशेत् ॥२३६९॥

ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।

2369 - 2369½. Should the Moon be in aspect to Saturn and Mars, and be in Scorpio Navamsa, the native's mother will predecease his father. The subject will incur much grief on account of separation from his elder brother.

कुम्भचक्रदशाकाले हरिणांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२३७०॥

विनाशयोगं पित्रोश्च सोदरारिष्टमादिशेत् ।

कुम्भे शनिस्थिते काले कुम्भचक्रे महाविपत् ॥२३७१॥

सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाश च विप्लवेन घनक्षयम् ।

शनिचक्रदशाकाले मकरे व्याकुलं महत् ॥२३७२॥

शुभाशुभफलं चैव पापबहुल्यमादिशेत् ।

2370 - 2372½. The native of Harina Nadiamsa will incur destruction of his father and evils to his co-born in the dasa of Aquarius (KCD). During this Dasa, Saturn's transit in Aquarius will cause great danger; children being born to him will die and he will lose wealth. Saturn's transit in Capricorn will produce a great deal of distress. The person will receive both good and bad effects. However, evil effects are indicated in a greater measure.

मृगचक्रदशाकाले हरीणांशे महत् सुखम् ॥२३७३॥

मेषे गुरुस्थिते काले त्वायुष्मान् जायते सुतः

तत्पूर्वं पुत्रिकालाभं विशद्वर्षत् परं सुखम् ॥२३७४॥

वृश्चिकाङ्गारके चक्रे मीनान्त्ये मेषगे गुरौ ।

प्रत्यग्दाये सुतोपत्तिर्बुधभुक्तौ न संशयः ॥२३७५॥

शान्यन्तरे देहजाड्यं दारपीडा कचित् कचित् ।

पश्चादारोग्यभाग्यं च तत्पूर्वं मनसिव्यथाम् ॥२३७६॥

गृहच्छिद्रकलापेन व्याकुलं च तथा भवेत् ।

सौम्यान्तरे मध्यखण्डे व्यापारप्रबलं सुखम् ॥२३७७॥

2373 - 2377. Immovable Ascendant: (a) In the Dasa of Capricorn, the said native will enjoy much happiness.

(b) With the transit of Jupiter in Aries, he will obtain a son who will be long-lived. Prior to this, he will beget a daughter. His happiness will commence after his 20th year of age.

(c) In the Kala Chakra Dasa of Scorpio - Mars,

when Jupiter moves in the end of Pisces or in Aries (incomplete).

(d) He will beget a son in the sub period of Mercury during the 5th dasa. The sub period of Saturn will produce some slight sickness. Later on his health will recover. Prior to these, he will be in mental distress due to family quarrels. The middle part of the said Mercury's sub period will produce much professional gains.

मीने गुरुस्थिते काले स्वपुत्रोद्वाहसौख्यवान् ।
पुत्रोत्पत्तित्रयावाप्तिः कीटचक्रे च सौख्यवान् ॥२३७८ ॥
देहे गुरुस्थिते काले दीर्घायुः पुत्रभागवान् ।
धनधान्यसुतप्राप्तिं देहसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२३७९ ॥

2378 - 2379. (a) During Jupiter's transit in Pisces, the native's son will get married.

(b) The native will obtain three sons during the KCD of Scorpio.

(c) During Jupiter's transit in Deha Rasi, the native will obtain a son who will be endowed with long life. Wealth will also follow this transit.

व्यये मन्दे समायुक्ते ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशवान् ।
स्वदारवंशे सन्ताप उद्वाहः कलहो भवेत् ॥२३८० ॥
मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं च सीमन्तशिशुनाशनम् ।
वार्धके पुत्रनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति कश्चितः ॥२३८१ ॥
तदभावे दारपीडा विप्लवेन धनक्षयम् ।

2380 - 2381½. Immovable Ascendant - Harina Nadlamsa: Saturn in the 12th will destroy elder brother, will cause grief in the in-laws' family and strife in respect of a family marriage. The native will have many dead children, particularly the first one will be destroyed. In the absence of this, his wife will incur evils and he will lose wealth वृश्चिकाङ्गारके चक्रे चन्द्रे नीचांशके तथा ॥२३८२ ॥
पञ्चत्रिंशत् परं सौख्यं स्वप्राबल्यं धनागमम् ।
सिंहे नीचांशगे चन्द्रे स्थिरराशिचतुष्टये ॥२३८३ ॥
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे जन्मेदेशे च विग्रहः ।
ज्ञातिद्वेषं गृहच्छिद्रं पश्चात् सौख्यं सुशोभनम् ॥२३८४ ॥
स्वकार्यप्रबलं चेति स्वपुत्रोद्वाहतः परम् ।

2382 - 2384½. (a) The Moon in Scorpio Navamsa will cause happiness after 35 years of age. The native will obtain wealth and increased prosperity.

(b) In case of any of the four immovable ascendants, note the Moon being in Scorpio Navamsa. Saturn arriving in in transit will cause strife in the country, enmity with kinsmen and strife in family. Later on happiness and auspicious effects will occur. All his undertakings will expand following the marriage of his son.

Notes: (a) Reference to Scorpio KCD makes the principle confusing.

(b) Saturn's transit position is not prescribed rendering the instruction unusable.

जीवे चतुर्थपर्याये हरिणांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२३८५ ॥
वृश्चिकाङ्गारके चक्रे प्राबल्यं चोत्तरोत्तरम् ।
तुलाचुक्रे महत् सौख्यं चत्वारिंशे श्रिया युतम् ॥२३८६ ॥
स्वल्पपुत्रफलं चेति मध्यखण्डे न संशयः ।
वृश्चिकाङ्गारके चक्रं ह्युत्तरांशे स्वपुत्रिका ॥२३८७ ॥
स्यात् सन्तानवतीत्याहुस्तुलाचक्रे महत् सुखम् ।
तुलाचक्रदशाकाले पुत्रिणी सौख्यमद्भुते ॥२३८८ ॥
पुत्रिकोद्वाहसौरख्यं च गृह गोधनसङ्कुलम् ।
तुलाचक्रान्त्यकालेषु योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥२३८९ ॥
कन्याचक्रदशाकाले पुत्रप्राबल्ययोगवान् ।
चक्रान्ते मृत्युमाप्नोति मास्तु कुम्भादिषु त्रिषु ॥२३९० ॥

2385 - 2390. (a) **Scorpio dasa:** During the currency of Scorpio - Mars (KCD), when Jupiter is in his 4th round of transit, the native's prosperity will gradually increase.

(b) **Libra Dasa:** The Dasa of Libra - Venus will produce much happiness. 40th year will give wealth. The middle of Libra Dasa will cause limited number of children.

(c) **Scorpio Dasa:** During the Dasa of Scorpio - Mars, the native's daughter will obtain progeny.

(d) **Libra Dasa:** In his Libra - Venus Dasa, much happiness will occur to his daughter. This Dasa will give her marriage, and acquisition of quadrupeds and wealth in the native's family.

(d) **Virgo Dasa:** Virgo - Mercury dasa will cause much prosperity to his sons. In the end of this Dasa, the native will die, with the transit Sun in Aquarius, Pisces or Aries.

कन्याचक्रदशाकाले द्वादशान्त्यादिजन्मगे ।
स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे ह्यपमृत्युश्च चक्रगे ।
देहालम्ब्यं च लभते कालमृत्युभयं कश्चित् ॥२३९२ ॥

2391 - 2392. During the operation of Virgo - Mercury dasa, Saturn's movements in the 12th or in the ascendant will bring his timely death. In a trine thereof, there will be fear of untimely death and physical tiredness apart from fear of timely death to some extent.

देहे पापे स्थिते काले गोचरे हरिणांशगे ।
तत्रिकोणे देहजाड्यं क्षिप्रेणारोग्यसौख्यवान् ॥२३९३ ॥
मध्यान्यांशगते मन्दे हरिणांशे मृतिं वदेत् ।
पुण्यलोकफलप्राप्तिर्व्यारूढे भृगौ स्थिते ॥२३९४ ॥
व्यये पापे व्ययाधीशे शुभांशे पापवीक्षिते ।
भार्गवे पुण्यलोकापिः पश्चाज्जन्मनि सौख्यवान् ॥२३९५ ॥

2393 - 2395. (a) A malefic in transit in the Deha Rasi or a trine thereof will cause physical illness to the native of Harina Nadiamsa, but he will instantly recover.

(b) Saturn in the middle degrees or concluding degrees of Deha Rasi will promote the death of the said native.

(c) Venus in the Arudha Pada of the 12th house will consign him to the Heavens.

(d) A malefic in the 12th, the 12th lord in aspect to a malefic and in a benefic division will send one to heavens. Later on he will have a happy rebirth.

Notes: (d) Reference to Venus is incomplete.

मेषलग्ने कुटिलांशः ।
हरिणांशकगे जीवे शुभांशे वृषभे सुखी ।
भूसुतेन युते दृष्टे विप्रजन्मा प्रतापवान् ॥२३९६ ॥

2396. Jupiter in Harina nadiamsa with benefic division(?) in Taurus will cause happiness.

(b) If the said Jupiter is in association with Mars by aspect or conjunction (incomplete)

Notes: The current discussions on immovable ascendant end here.

वेदशास्त्रार्थसंपन्नः सोदरभ्रातृपोषकः ।
महानदीप्रान्त्यदेशे त्वग्रहारे निवासवान् ॥२३९७ ॥
ग्रामणीर्व्ववसायी च राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान् ।
कुलीरांशे पद्मभागे मेषलग्ने प्रजायते
शूद्रजन्मासुखी नित्यं भवेत् सीमन्तपुत्रवान् ॥२३९८ ॥
गर्भजातकम् ।
ग्रन्थान्तरे द्वितीयो वा ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविहीनवान् ।
पश्चाद्भ्रातृयुतश्चेति कुग्रामे प्रसवः स्मृतः २३९९ ॥

2397 - 2399. Aries Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa: (a) The native will be a valorous Brahmin. He will be learned in Vedas and other Sastras, will patronise his brothers and will live in a colony of Brahmins. His profession will be in a village. He will obtain fame in royal service.

(b) One born in Aries ascendant with Asvini (4th quarter) with Cancer Navamsa will be a Soodra and be the eldest issue. There is another authority to state that he will be the 2nd issue, will not have (living) elder co-born but will have younger ones.

Notes: From the caption given in the text, the current verses and the following ones deal with Aries ascendant.

For details of Kutila Nadiamsa, please consult notes under sloka 130 of Book 1.

मेषलग्ने पद्मभागे षष्ठ्यंशे कुटिलांशगे ।
जायते सुखवाञ्छूद्रो ज्येष्ठहीनश्शुभाकृतिः ॥२४०० ॥
कुग्रामे पट्टणे चैव विश्वयोनौ तु जायते ।
एकः कनिष्ठयुक्तस्य पितुर्देशान्तरे मृतिः ॥२४०१ ॥
असितांशे स्थिते सूर्ये कुन्तलांशे निशाकरे ।
कुटिलांशे प्रजातस्य सुतो वा संभवे च्चिरात् ॥२४०२ ॥

2400 - 2402. Aries Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa: (a) He will be a Soodra, happy in disposition, will not have an elder co-born, be handsome in appearance, be born in a remote village or a town, and will have one younger co-born. His father will die in a distant land.

(b) The Sun in a Navamsa ruled by Saturn while the Moon is in Kutila Nadiamsa denotes that the person is born to his parents after a great deal of delay (or longing).

Notes: The discussions on 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa extend upto sloka 2425 infra.

The conditions laid down in the first line of sloka 2400, viz. Aries ascendant, Asvini Nakshatra, Shashtiamsa and Cancer Navamsa are impracticable. Thus it should only relate to Kutila Nadiamsa, Aries ascendant.

लग्नेशे रविसंयुक्ते कारकेन निरीक्षिते ।
पापकर्मरतो नित्यं राजसेवी धनार्जकः ॥२४०३ ॥

2403. Aries Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa: The lord of the ascendant Mars being in the company of the Sun and in aspect to Saturn (signifi-

cator concerned) will make one indulge in sinful deeds. He will serve a king to acquire wealth.

लग्नाच्चतुर्थगे चन्द्रे शन्यङ्गारकवीक्षिते ।

अलसो मतिमान् रागी परविताङ्गनाप्रियः ॥२४०४॥

वेश्यास्त्रीसङ्गवान् कामी प्रेष्योऽमात्यस्य लोलुपः ।

कुष्ठी रुजातुरो वाग्मी चोष्णमेहशरीरवान् ॥२४०५॥

2404 - 2405. The native with the Moon in the 4th (Cancer) in joint aspect to Saturn and Mars will be indolent, intelligent, passionate and disposed to damage others' wealth. He will be libidinous, will join whores, be a servant and be after ministers (or powerful people). He will suffer from leprosy and other diseases and be eloquent in speech. His body will be affected by heat and urinary disorders.

Notes: In sloka 2405, "Amatya Preshya Lolupah" is another reading which means the native will be a minister's servant and will possess destructive instincts. The word "lolupa" has two meanings, thus: destructive, longing.

लग्नेशे स्वोच्चराशिस्थे शुभारूढे शुभान्विते ।

तेजस्वी मतिमान् धीरः स्वकार्यनिरतः सुखी ॥२४०६॥

2406. The lord of the ascendant - Mars - should be in his exaltation sign (in the 10th, Capricorn). The 9th Aroodha Pada should contain a benefic. As a result the native will be brilliant, intelligent, courageous and fond of good deeds.

वृषभांशे विलानेशे स्वोच्चे रविसमन्विते ।

कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसन्नात्मा ज्ञातिभाग्यसुयोगवान् ॥२४०७॥

2407. Mars at birth should be in Capricorn in the company of the Sun and beget Taurus Navamsa. Such a native will be given to anger but be pleased instantly. He will be fortunate in respect of his kinsfolk and will enjoy a great deal of prosperity.

स्यान्मेषलग्ने जनितोऽतिरक्तः मेहप्रधानः सुकुमारदेहः ।

कामी नित्यं साहसी भ्रातृ चैरी ।

लुब्धश्चसौ ज्ञातिबाहुल्ययुक्तः ॥२४०८॥

2408. General: One belonging to Aries ascendant will have much blood, will be prone to incur urinary disorders, will have a soft body, be lustful, adventurous, inimical to mother, miserly and will have numerous relatives.

मेषलग्नेऽर्कहोरायां सिंहद्रेक्काणजस्तथा ।

लग्नाद्विगतगते मन्दे बाल्ये सौख्यविहीनवान् ॥२४०९॥

शिवभक्तिरतो नित्यं शिवकर्मपरः सुखीः ।

मातृस्थानाधिपे चन्द्रे स्वक्षेत्रे कुन्तलांशगे ॥२४१०॥

स्वमाता विधवा भूत्वा बहुकालं सुजीवति ।

पुत्रशोकवती माता भ्रातृनाशेन कर्शिता ॥२४११॥

देशान्तरे भ्रातृयुता ज्ञातिवर्गेण पोषिता ।

कर्म रवियुते भौमे मीने शुक्रे कुजांशगे ॥२४१२॥

स्वीयभ्रात्रा तु गङ्गायां स्नातो बहुदिनं सुखम् ।

पुंसोक्तं पुत्रमुत्पाद्य क्षयरोगेण नश्यति ॥२४१३॥

देशान्तरे भ्रातृशोकज्ञातिवर्गेण जीवति ।

दाराक्षोभप्रदो नित्यं ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगवान् ॥२४१४॥

नानाविधक्लेशमेति भ्रातृभावफलं स्मृतम् ।

पितृस्थानाधिपे जीवे कुम्भे वर्गात्तमांशगे ॥२४१५॥

स्वपिता विप्रसेवी स्यादभ्रातृमान् सोदरीयुतः ।

वाणिज्यशूद्रसेवादि जीवनं स्वपितुः क्वचित् ॥२४१६॥

देशत्यागं च कुरुते पितुर्दुर्मरणं भवेत् ।

कुन्तलांशके चन्द्रे पितृव्यैको ह्यपुत्रवान् ॥२४१७॥

एको मुख्यः प्रसिद्धश्च राजद्वारे सुपूजितः ।

शिवभक्तिरतो नित्यं द्विकलत्रः सुपुत्रवान् ॥२४१८॥

स्वपितुः सोदरभ्राता कश्चित् पापी त्रिपुत्रवान् ।

वेदसङ्ख्याथवा चेति पुत्रपुत्रीसमृद्धिमान् ॥२४१९॥

आयुष्मनतौ पितृव्यौ द्वौ कश्चिद्देशान्तरेऽपि च ।

कालान्तरे सुतप्राप्तदुःखिता पितृसोदरी ॥२४२०॥

आयुष्मत्यो द्वित्रिसङ्ख्या एका पुत्रवती भवेत् ।

पितृष्वसृद्ध्योरेका वैधव्येन च कर्शिता ॥२४२१॥

कालान्तरे पुत्रवती त्वेकापुत्रसमन्विता ।

एकः स्वपितृव्यसुतो राजमुद्राधिकारवान् ॥२४२२॥

बहुपुत्रार्थसंपन्नो भेदभ्रातृयुतः सुखी ।

2409 - 2422 1/2. Aries Ascendant: (a) The Native: Aries ascendant, with solar Hora and Leo decanate rising (i.e. the ascendant being anywhere between 10° and 15°) while Saturn is in the 2nd from the ascendant (i.e. in Taurus) will deprive one of happiness in boyhood days. He will be devoted to Lord Siva.

(b) **Mother:** The 4th lord Moon in Cancer in Kuntala Nadiamsa will cause widowhood to mother who will live for a long time. She will be grieved on account of loss of progeny and emaciated due to loss of co-born. Her co-born will live in distant

lands and she would be brought up by other relatives.

(c) **Brother:** One will obtain the following results in respect of a brother if Mars is in the 10th with the Sun, while Venus is in Pisces with a Navamsa of Mars (i.e. Scorpio). The brother will be happy for many days due to dips in the sacred Ganges (i.e. he will go on a long time pilgrimage). His sons will be destroyed due to tuberculosis. He will incur grief on account of mother in a foreign country and will live with his kinsfolk. He will cause perpetual distress to his spouse and will be separated from elder co-born and will incur various kinds of grief. These are the effects concerning a brother.

(d) **Father:** If the 9th lord Jupiter is in Vargotama in Aquarius, the native's father will serve Brahmans, will have brothers and sisters. He will eke out his livelihood by trading, and also by serving Soodras. He will leave his country and die a bad death.

(e) **Paternal Uncles & Aunts:** The Moon in Kuntala Nadiamsa will give the following effects. One of the paternal uncles of the native will be childless. Another will be a chief and a famous person receiving royal honours. He will be devoted Lord Siva, will have two wives and good sons. One will be somewhat sinful and will have three or four sons or will have many sons and daughters. Two of the paternal uncles will be endowed with long lives. One paternal aunt will obtain progeny after a long time and will be in grief. Two or three aunts will be long-lived. One will have male issues. Two aunts will be widowed. A paternal uncle's son will enjoy authority under a king and will have many sons, much wealth and step-brothers.

Notes: (a) In sloka 2410, the expression "Siva Varma Gharah" is a corrupt text. It should be "Siva Karma Parah" meaning that the subject will be devoted to Lord Siva's services.

विपदायेऽपरार्धादौ ज्ञातिप्राबल्यादिशेत् ॥ २४२३ ॥

पितृव्यपुत्रयोगेन भाग्यवृद्धिः शुभावहा ।

लग्नाधिपे कर्मराशौ स्वोच्चे सूर्यसमन्विते ॥२४२४ ॥

चन्द्रदृष्टे प्रजातस्तु गङ्गास्नाना फलं लभेत् ।

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्तु य इदं फलमश्नुते ॥२४२५ ॥

2423 - 2425. Aries Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa: (a) The beginning and concluding parts of the second half of the native's third Dasa will cause prosperity of his relatives. Due to association with a son of paternal uncle, the native's fortunes will progress and auspicious results will come forth.

(b) The lord of the ascendant (Mars) in the 10th in exaltation together with the Sun and in aspect to the Moon will cause dips in Ganges.

(c) These effects are for the 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa.

पूर्वभागे विशेषेण भ्रातृलक्षणमुच्यते ।

यस्यकस्यापि यो जातो गङ्गां गत्वा गयां व्रजेत् ॥२४२६ ॥

सोऽप्यासप्तमकुलानि पूर्वोत्तराणि चोद्धरेत् ।

भागे च राहुणा दृष्टे भ्राता स्याद्दारशोकवान् ॥२४२७ ॥

तेन शोकेन तदभ्राता क्षीणायुर्नरकं व्रजेत् ।

भाग्येशे कालकूटांशे रविजांशेऽथवा स्थिते ॥२४२८ ॥

लग्नाद्विक्रमगे राहौ स्त्रीमूलाद्भ्रातृनाशनम् ।

इदमेव फलं योज्यमुत्तरांशोद्धवस्य च ॥२४२९ ॥

2426 - 2429. (a) Now specially the effects concerning brother are told. (But the text does not speak of any such thing in detail but refers to dips in Ganges and getting rid of sins of the last seven births. Apparently, there is a loss of text.)

(b) The 9th house aspected by Rahu will cause grief to a brother on account of loss of spouse. Due to such grief, the said brother's life-span will diminish and he will go to hell.

(c) The 9th lord (Jupiter) in Kalakoota Shashtiamsa or in Saturn's Navamsa while Rahu is in the 3rd (in Gemini) will destroy the brother through a female.

These effects are applicable to birth in 2nd half of Kutila Nadiamsa, in Aries.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य सोदरः पापकर्मवान् ।

भाग्येऽष्टमे वा स्वर्भानौ तृतीये रविन्दने ॥२४३० ॥

भृगौ स्वोच्चे प्रजातस्तु नाशयेत् पैतृकक्रियाम् ।

कालान्तरे पुण्यदेशे पितृसंस्कारमादिशेत् ॥२४३१ ॥

श्रद्धाभक्तियुतः पश्चद्वत्सरान्ते क्रियां चरेत् ।

सुख राशीशाराशौ तु गुरौ बुधसमन्विते ॥२४३२ ॥

राहुदृष्टे स्वमाता च प्रणवाद्वा शिवार्चनम् ।

तेन पापेन तस्याः स्तु पुत्रशोकादि दारुणम् ॥२४३३ ॥

तस्यास्तु वंशवृद्धिश्च न भवेन्नित्यं भवेत् ।

2430 - 2433½. Kutila Nadiamsa - First Half:
(a) Birth in this segment denotes that the native's brother will indulge in sinful deeds.

(b) If Rahu is in the 8th or the 9th, Saturn is in the 3rd and Venus is in exaltation, the native will not be able to perform last offices to his father. But after some time in the end of the year, he will do related rituals in a shrine with devotion.

(d) If the disposer of the 4th lord is conjunct Jupiter and Mercury in aspect to Rahu, the mother should worship Lord Siva with exclusively the Pranava Mantra by which she will be rid of tragedies like grief concerning progeny and will have her family grow.

षष्ठस्थे च निशानाथे भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते ॥२४३४ ॥

पितृवंशस्य वृद्धिः स्यान्मातृवंशक्षयं भवेत् ।

पञ्चमेशे रन्ध्रपेन समेते तत्त्रिकोणगे ॥२४३५ ॥

मन्दे राहुयुते पुत्रीविवाहे विघ्नमादिशेत् ।

कालान्तरे च भर्तारं दारिद्र्यं प्राप्य तत्सुता ॥२४३६ ॥

अलक्ष्मीप्रतिमादानतर्भर्ता भारयवान् सुखी ।

बहुदुःखा बहून् कालानल्पपुत्रवती भवेत् ॥२४३७ ॥

एवं च गर्भहोरायं प्रोक्ता पुत्रवती सुता ।

बहुपुत्रवती नित्यं पितृभाग्येन जीवति ॥२४३८ ॥

2434 - 2438. (a) Should the Moon be in the 6th in aspect to Mars, the native's father's dynasty will expand while that of the mother will be impeded.

(b) The lord of the 6th (Mercury) in aspect to the 8th lord (Mars) while Rahu and Mars are in a trine from Mercury will bring obstacles in the marriage of the native's daughter. She will marry after delay and be in poverty. By donating the image of Goddess Lakshmi, her husband will earn fortunes. She will experience a lot of grief and will beget a daughter after some time. These have been stated in "Garbha Hora" (read Garga Hora). Due to the good fortunes of her father (i.e. the native), she will obtain many daughters and be long-lived.

धर्मः चातुर्वर्ण्येषु जातानां कन्यानां प्रागृतृदयात् ।

कार्यो विवाहो नान्यासां कन्यका नियमस्तथा ॥२४३९ ॥

यस्तु कन्यामृतमतीं चातुर्वर्ण्यसमुद्भवाम् ।

उद्वाहात् पतिताद्याददहेदासप्तमं कुलम् ॥२४४० ॥

इत्थं मनुना प्रोक्तं पाराशर्येण चोदितम् ।

होराशास्त्रे तथा प्रोक्तमिदमेव फलं स्मृतम् ।

अष्टवर्षा भवेत् कन्या नववर्षा तु रोहिणी ॥२४४२ ॥

शूद्रस्यरोहिणि गौरौ विवाहस्तस्य चोच्यते ।

पुत्राणामथ पुत्रीणां विवाहो विघ्निते सति ॥२४४३ ॥

सुमङ्गलीमहालक्ष्मीगौरौ पूजाविधीयते ।

क्षीरैर्वाप्यथाहारिद्रैरिभषेकं रमाम्बयोः ॥२४४४ ॥

सुमङ्गल्यै वस्त्रदानं परमान्ननिवेदनम् ।

सकृद्वाचासकृत पूजा यश्चेच्छुद्धयान्वितः ॥२४४५ ॥

2439 - 2445. Scriptural Injunctions: In case of births relating to the 4 castes (i.e. Brahmin, Kshatriya, Vaisya and Soodra), marriage of a girl should be done only after her attaining puberty. Otherwise, following such a marriage, (the merits of) seven past generations will be burnt. So had been said by Manu and Parasara. The science of astrology also declares such effects. A girl of 8 is known as Kanya, of 9 Rohini, of 10 Gauri and above 10 Rajasvala (who attained her puberty and is fit for marriage). For Brahmins, Kshatriyas and Vaisyas, the giving away of a Kanya is important (i. e. is recommended). For Soodra, marriage is allowed of a Rohini or Gauri. If there be obstacles in performing the marriage of a son or daughter, worship of a Sumangali (a female whose husband is alive), Maha Lakshmi and Gauri (i.e. Lakshmi and Parvati) should be done as prescribed by Sastras. Lakshmi and Parvati should be offered Abhisheka (ritual bath) with milk and turmeric. Clothes should be given away to a Simnagali. These should be done once, and many times (i.e. again and again), with purity. Then the hurdles will be removed and marriage will take place.

Notes: An eight year old girl is called Gauri (and not Kanya) and a ten year old girl is Kanya (not Gauri). Apparently, the text in question has been wrongly copied. Thus the first 3 castes were permitted to marry off their daughter after 10 while Soodra can marry off his daughter even at 8 or 9, as per Sastras. More suh information can be found in *Brihad Daivagna Mano Ranjanam*.

तस्य विघ्नविनाशः स्याच्चच्छीघ्र पाणिग्रहो भवेत् ।

कुन्तलांशे निशानाथे शन्यङ्गारकवीक्षिते ॥२४४६ ॥

पुत्रोद्वाहादिविघ्नं स्यात्तस्येमां शान्तिमाचरेत् ।

भाग्येशे लाभाराशस्थे विक्रमेशेन संयुते ॥२४४७ ॥
तल्लाभे गोचरे मन्दे पुत्रिकोद्वाहसंभ्रमः ।
विक्रमेशे यदंशस्थे तद्राशौ वा निरीक्षिते ॥२४४८ ॥
तत्त्रिकोणांशमसेषु पुत्रिकोद्वाहसंभ्रमः ।
दारधिपदशाकाले दारलाभश्शुभावहः ॥२४४९ ॥

2446 - 2449. (a) The Moon in Kuntala Nadamsa in aspect to Saturn and Mars will cause obstacles in the performance of son's marriage for which remedies should be done.

(b) The 9th and 3rd lords should be together in the 11th from the ascendant. When Saturn transits the 11th thereof (i.e. 9th from the ascendant), the native's daughter will get married. Alternatively, Saturn can also aspect the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 3rd lord. The corresponding months will be denoted by the Sun transiting in a sign which is a trine to such Navamsa.

(c) The Dasa of the 7th lord will cause marriage and other auspicious effects.

उत्तरार्धे श्रियावाप्तिः सोदरोद्वाहसंभ्रमः ।
प्रत्यग्दशायां कन्यातुद्विस्त्रिभिन्नात् परं सुखम् ॥२४५० ॥
विवाहे सर्वकर्मणि सन्तानादि भवेत्ततः ।
यावता बिन्दुना युक्तो भाग्येशः शुभसंयुतः ॥२४५१ ॥

2450 - 2451. Aries Ascendant - Kutila Nadamsa 2nd Half: (a) The native will accumulate wealth. He will be involved in the marriage of his brother in his 5th Dasa. Marriage will be settled after two or three obstacles. So also in respect of all undertakings and acquisition of progeny.

(b) The lord of the 9th should be associated with a benefic. In that case, the number of Bindus in his Ashtaka Varga will denote the number of issues for the native. His daughter will be charming.

Notes: (a) The relevant text is not clearly composed. Apparently it suggests that the native's brother will incur obstacles in respect of marriage, progeny and other auspicious events.

तावत्कुमारा जायेरन् पुत्रिका रम्यरूपिणी ।
असितांशे सुताधीशे काकवन्ध्यापतिः सुखी ॥२४५२ ॥
भार्या गुणवती श्यामा त्वेकभ्रातृसमन्विता ।

कलत्रसोदरभ्राता त्वेकपुत्रयुतो भवेत् ॥२४५३ ॥
सहोदरो द्वित्रिसुतो बाल्ये दुष्टस्वभाववान् ।

बालारिष्टभयं किञ्चिच्छान्त्या शान्तिं प्रायस्यति ॥२४५४ ॥

2452 - 2454. The lord of the 5th (the Sun) in a Navamsa of Venus denotes that the subject will marry a person who will give birth to only one child and then become barren. She will be charming, virtuous, dark in complexion and will have one brother. The native's brother-in-law will have one son. His sister-in-law will have two or three sons and would be wicked in her childhood. She would also incur danger to her survival due to planetary blemishes for which remedies would be sought.

लग्नेशे स्वोच्चरशस्थे भ्रातृपुत्रः सुखी भवेत् ।

कलत्रद्वयावान् भोगी पितृव्याजितवित्तवान् ॥२४५५ ॥

स्वभुजाजितसंपन्नो ज्ञातिभाग्य युतः सुखी ।

कर्म कन्यांशगे सूर्ये जातस्य मेषलग्नेके ॥२४५६ ॥

द्रव्यार्जनसमर्थश्च भ्रातृपुत्रस्तु पोषकः ।

घनाधिपदशाकाले गोचरे द्वादशे शनौ ॥२४५७ ॥

वैष्णवद्वेषमूलेन राजोपदवशोकवान् ।

जन्मदाये पितृव्यस्य दारारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२४५८ ॥

द्वितीयोद्वाहमाप्नोति पितृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

पश्चात् सहोदरीमृत्युभ्रातृलाभो ह्यतः परम् ॥२४५९ ॥

विद्यारम्भं च लभते सौम्ये मन्ददशान्तरे ।

जन्मतारदशान्त्ये च स्वपितृव्याकुलं महत् ॥२४६० ॥

ज्वरोपद्रवमाप्नोति ज्ञातिवर्गे मनोव्यथाम् ।

2455 - 2460½. (a) Brother's Son: If the lord of the ascendant Mars is in exaltation, the native's brother's son will be happy, will have two wives, will enjoy pleasures and will inherit paternal uncle's wealth. He will also have self-earned wealth and will enjoy fortunes through his kinsfolk.

(b) One born in Aries ascendant with the Sun in the 10th house with Virgo Navamsa will be skilful in gathering wealth and will patronize his brother's son.

(c) In the Dasa of Venus, when Saturn transits the 12th, the subject will incur troubles from the king due to enmity with Vaishnavites.

(d) During the native's first dasa, his paternal uncle will lose his spouse and will have second marriage. The native's father will be endowed with happiness. Later on, the subject will lose a sister

and will acquire a brother. His education will commence in Mercury - Saturn periods. The end of the first dasa will cause distress to father due to troubles from fever. Also his kinsfolk will be mentally disturbed.

मण्डलाधिपतेर्मृत्युरौतर्त्य कलहो महान् ॥२४६१ ॥
 गुरुशान्यारकाले च देशे दक्षिणभागगे ।
 मण्डलधिपते नाशो भवेत् सेनाधिपस्य च ॥२४६२ ॥
 चापान्ते मकरादौ च तत्रिकोणे गुरौ शनौ ।
 पाण्ड्यभूपतिसन्ताप र्चापमृत्युभयं भवेत् ॥२४६३ ॥
 मृगानने तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
 स्ववर्णं नगरे चैव भवेद्राजातरं तथा ॥२४६४ ॥
 यस्मिन् देशे पट्टणे ग्रामभे वा
 जन्मे वित्ते वाष्ट्र मे च त्रिकोणे ।
 यद्वा कर्मण्यगते सूर्यपुत्रे
 राजक्षोभो देशपीडा विपत्तिः ॥२४६५ ॥
 एकमेव पुरग्रामपट्टणानां तु सर्वशः ।
 तत्रात्रामानुसारेण फलं ज्ञेयं बुधोत्तमैः ॥२४६६ ॥
 असितांशकगे सूर्ये स्थिराशि चतुष्टये ।
 स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पाण्ड्यभूपतिनाशान् ॥२४६७ ॥
 तत्पुत्रस्य भवेन्मृत्युस्तथा सेनाधिपस्य वा ।
 मीनत्रिकोणगे मन्दे चोलभूपतिनाशनम् ॥२४६८ ॥
 स्वसेनानृपतीनां तु ह्यरिष्टमिति चादिशेत् ।
 सुतेशांशे तत्रिकोणे मीने वा गोचरे शनौ ॥२४६९ ॥
 स्ववासदेश नृपतेर्व्याधिं वा नाशमीरयेत् ।
 अष्टमे गोचरे मन्दे भाग्येशांशेऽथ यदि ॥२४७० ॥
 स्वराजज्ञातिवर्गेण क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।

2461 - 2470½. Irrelevant: The head of the region will die and a war will break in the northern part of the country. In the periods of Jupiter and Saturn, the king in the southern part of the country and the army chief will perish. When Jupiter and Saturn journey in the end of Sagittarius or in the beginning of Capricorn, the land of Pandya kingdom will be in grief and there will be fear of untimely death. Saturn's transit in the end of Capricorn or a trine thereof will cause a change of ruler. Saturn in the ascendant, 2nd, 8th or 10th will bring sorrow and danger to the king. The Sun in one of the four immovable signs, with a Navamsa of Venus while the planet Saturn transits a trine the

king of Pandya country will be destroyed. The king's son and the army chief will face untimely death. When Saturn transits Pisces or the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 5th lord, the king of the native's country will incur diseases and be destroyed. When Saturn comes to the 8th, or the Navamsa of the 9th lord, there will occur quarrels among the king's relatives.

द्यूनाधिपदशाकाले भाग्यधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥२४७१ ॥
 असितांशे प्रजातस्य स्त्रीप्रजालाभमाधिरोत् ।
 राहुदोषेण वा पश्चात् सन्तानप्रतिबन्धकम् ॥२४७२ ॥
 कालान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिं केचित्पक्षे विनिर्दिशेत् ।

2471 - 2472½. One born in Aries ascendant with a Navamsa of Venus will gain daughters in the Dasa of the 7th lord (Venus) during the sub period of the 9th lord (Jupiter). Due to blemish caused by Rahu, subsequent child births will be obstructed. After delay, he will obtain a son according to some.

सुताधिपदशायां तु सुखाधिपतिदायगे ॥२४७३ ॥
 राजान्तरवशाद्भाग्यमुद्योगप्राप्तिमादिशेत् ।
 स्वपितृव्ययुतः कश्चित् क्लेशं चेद्दशवत्सरम् ॥२४७४ ॥
 पश्चात् प्राबल्यमाप्नोति बन्धुवर्गे श्रिया युतम् ।
 विपदायै पित्ररिष्टं त्रयोविंशतिवत्सरे ॥२४७५ ॥
 सप्तविंशोऽथ वा चेति कुटिलांशोद्भवस्य च ।
 मेषे शनिस्थिते काले मीने वापितृनाशनम् ॥२४७६ ॥

2473 - 2476. (a) The sub period of the 4th lord in the Dasa of the 5th lord will bring professional fortunes under a changed ruler.

(b) For about ten years, his paternal uncle's son will be in difficulties after which he will prosper and the kinsfolk will make wealth.

(c) During the 33rd or 27th year of age, in the 3rd dasa, the native's father will be endangered. At that time Saturn will be in transit in Aries or in Pisces.

सप्तमे मकरे माता परलोकं प्रयास्यति ।
 पञ्चमे सोदरक्लेशं प्रत्यग्दाये सुतामयम् ॥२४७७ ॥
 ज्ञातिवर्गे मनस्तापं खपितृव्यसुतामयम् ।
 जन्मे शनिस्थिते काले द्वादशान्तेऽथवा यदि ॥२४७८ ॥
 धनाधिपदशाकाले पितृव्यक्लेशमादिशेत् ।
 सुखधिपदशाया तु रन्धाधिपतिदायगे ॥२४७९ ॥

अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः पितृव्यस्य विनाशनम् ।
 रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥२४८० ॥
 प्रत्यग्दाये कुंतलांशे त्वपमृत्युभयं महत् ।
 चापे शनिस्थिते काले वातरोगप्रपीडितः ।
 पुत्रिकोद्वाहमानोति पौत्रलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२४८१ ॥

2477 - 2481. (a) Saturn's transit in the 7th (read 10th) in Capricorn will cause mother's death.

(b) Troubles to co-born, mental distress to relatives and destruction of a paternal uncle will result the transit of Saturn in the 5th (in Leo).

(c) When Saturn moves in the ascendant or in the end of the 12th during the Dasa of the 2nd lord, the person's paternal uncle will be in grief. If the Dasa of the 4th lord (the Moon) and the sub period of the 8th lord (Mars) be in operation, paternal uncle will be endangered by fear of untimely death.

(d) Saturn in transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 8th (Mars), the native of Kuntala Nadiamsa will be greatly endangered by fear of untimely death provided the Dasa is the 5th one.

(e) When Saturn transits in Sagittarius, he will be troubled by windy diseases. But his daughter will beget married and he will obtain a grand-son.

मीने धन्युर्ववतियुग्मगतेऽर्कपुत्रः
 सौम्यैर्युतो वा बलिभिस्त्ववलोकितो वा ।
 दुर्भिक्षशस्त्रानलचोरभयानि यानि
 प्रोक्तानितानि न भवन्ति भवन्ति पापैः ॥२४८२ ॥

2482. Irrelevant: Transit Saturn in Pisces, Sagittarius, Virgo and Gemini, as the case may be, and in association with or aspect to a strong benefic will cause famine and fear from fire and thieves.

कन्याचक्रदशासंधिकाले क्लेशफलं विदुः ।
 प्रत्यग्दाये शुक्रचक्रे देहकार्श्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२४८३ ॥
 कुन्तालांशे गते चन्द्रे दशायां देहराशिगे ।
 पापग्रहाक्रान्तकाले क्रूरमासे रुजातुरः ॥२४८४ ॥
 तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्यथाविधि ।
 अष्टविंशोत्तरशतं चतुष्पष्टिपलं च वा ॥२४८५ ॥
 द्वात्रिंशत्पलमात्रं वा गृहीत्वाकांस्यपात्रकम् ।
 राजतं चन्द्रबिम्बं च पलषोडशसंयुतम् ।
 तण्डुलं षोडश प्रस्थं द्विगुणं परिगृह्यं च ॥
 मण्डपं च तथा कृत्वा वसैराच्छाद् चोपरि ।

कांस्यपात्रं च निक्षिप्य चन्द्रस्य प्रतिमां क्षिपेत् ॥२४८६ ॥
 धूपदीपार्घ्यं युक्तैश्च पुष्पगन्धाक्षतादिभिः ।
 स्वर्णपुष्पैर्विशेषेण पूजयेदमृताक्षैः ॥२४८७ ॥
 सौवर्णसूर्यं प्रतिमां ताम्रपात्रे निधाय च ।
 पूर्वोक्तविधिना पूजामाचरे दिन्दुना समम् ॥२४८८ ॥
 परमात्रं भागवतो भानो नैवेद्यमाचरेत् ।
 शरावनीतं क्षीरान्नं कदलीफल मिश्रितम् ॥२४८९ ॥
 नैवेद्यमिन्दोः कलयन् मुच्यते हापमृत्युतः ।
 यश्चरेदुक्तविधिना परिहारं समन्त्रकम् ॥२४९० ॥
 तस्य रोगा विनश्यन्ति ह्यायुश्च परिवर्धते ।
 बालारिष्टं च न भवेदपमृत्युभयं च न ॥२४९१ ॥
 ऐश्वर्यं वर्धते नित्यं कीर्तिः स्यादनपायिनी ।
 नित्यवंशाभिवृद्धिः स्याद्भवेच्छत्रुपराभवः ॥२४९२ ॥
 स्वपुत्रिका समाङ्गल्या भर्तृसौख्यवती भवेत् ।
 चन्द्रसूर्यप्रसादेन वाञ्छितार्थो भवेत् सदा ॥२४९३ ॥
 एव संपूज्य विधिवत् प्रतिमाधिकदक्षिणाम् ।
 दद्याच्च ज्योतिषज्ञाय ह्येकेन्दुप्रतिमां तथा ॥२४९४ ॥
 तेन दानेन चन्द्रार्की सुप्रसन्नौ दयान्वितौ ।
 दिशेतां दीर्घमायुष्यं स्वदशासु स्वभुक्तिषु ॥२४९५ ॥
 क्रूरग्रहदशाकाले गोचरे क्रूरकालगे ।
 क्रूरग्रहान्तरे चैव च इदं दानमाचरेत् ॥२४९६ ॥
 चन्द्रसूर्यप्रसादेन तस्य सर्वं शुभप्रदोः ।
 आयुरारोग्यसौभाग्यं दिशेयुः कीर्तिमुत्तमम् ॥२४९७ ॥
 इदं रहस्यं पापघ्नं लोकानां हितकारणम् ।
 नारदेन सुताऽध्याये कथितं परमर्षिणा ॥२४९८ ॥
 तेनाच्युताय विप्राय प्रसन्नेनाभिभाषितम् ।
 तां पूजामाचरेत् प्राज्ञो मनुजः स. सुखी भवेत् ॥२४९९ ॥
 मृत्युञ्जयं महामन्त्रं जपेद्ब्रह्मखैः सुखी ।
 मार्कण्डेयः पुरा जप्त्वा मृत्युपाशाद्भिर्मोचितः ॥२५०० ॥
 मण्डलं वा तदर्धं वा जपेन्मृत्युविनाशनम् ।
 आयुरारोग्यसौभाग्यवृद्धिस्तस्य दिने दिने ॥२५०१ ॥

2483 - 2501. (a) The learned prescribe difficulties in the junction periods of two Kala Chakra Dasas.

(b) Physical emaciation is denoted in the 5th dasa. (The term "Sukra Chakra" is to be excluded for better understanding.)

(c) Should the Moon be in Kuntala Nadiamsa, the transit of malefics in Deha Rasi will cause

diseases of the body, coinciding with adverse solar movements. To overcome this blemish, remedies should be resorted to.

(d) **Remedies:** A vessel made of bell-metal weighing 128 or 64 or 32 Palas should be obtained in which an image of the Moon-God made of silver, weighing 16 Palas should be placed on rice grains of 16 Prasthas and should be covered with clothes, in a pavilion and should be worshipped with incense, lamps and flowers. The image of the Sun-God made of gold should also be placed in a copper vessel and worshipped as stated earlier for the Moon-God. The Sun-God should be offered rice boiled in milk with sugar while the Moon-God should be offered with rice cooked in milk mixed with plantains following which the fear of untimely death will vanish. Reciting the remedial Mantras as per rules will destroy diseases and increase life-span. Then there will be no infantile mortality, nor untimely death. His wealth and fame and dynasty will grow. His enemies will be humiliated. His daughter will enjoy long marital life and husband will live long. By praying to the Sun and the Moon, one's desires will always be fulfilled. By the donation of the images of the Sun-God and Moon-God to an astrologer, these Gods will be well-pleased and will bless the person with longevity. These donations should be given away in the dasa periods of the luminaries, or during malefic planets' periods, or during malefic transits or in bad times. With the mercy of the Sun and the Moon, the native will ever enjoy auspicious effects. Longevity, health, fame etc. will prevail in an excellent manner. This sin-destroying secret has been revealed by sage Narada for the welfare of the world. These are spoken by the Brahmin Achyuta with happiness. Those wise men who perform this worship will live happily. Mrityunjaya Maha Mantra should be got recited with the help of a Brahmin. Once upon a time, Markandeya recited this and got relieved of the noose of death. By reciting this for 48 or 24 days, death will be destroyed. As a result, longevity, health and prosperity will grow day by day.

कुन्तलांशकगे चन्द्रे कुटिलांशोद्भवस्य च ।

सूर्यचन्द्रप्रसादेन तुलाचक्रे प्रियं वदेत् ॥२५०२ ॥

नूतनग्रहनिर्माणं ज्ञातिवर्गे सुतोत्सवम् ।

पितृव्यपुत्रयोगेन धनलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२५०३ ॥

मीनभुक्त्यमन्तमारभ्य कीटान्ते भुक्तिकालके ।

त्रिपञ्चाशात् परं मृत्युः सार्धे द्विवत्सरेभवेत् ॥२५०४ ॥

2502 - 2504. One born in Aries ascendant., Kutila Nadiamsa, with the Moon in Kuntala Nadiamsa will be happy in the Dasa of Libra - Venus due to the mercy of Sun God and Moon God. He will construct a new house. His relatives will celebrate birth of a child. He will make money with the help of his paternal uncle's son. In the sub period of Pisces or Scorpio, he will incur death. From the age of 27, he will be in danger for a period of 2 years.

Notes: For Kuntala Nadiamsa (also known as Kunda Nadiamsa), please consult notes under sloka 3051, p. 39 of Book 2.

अष्टमधिप भौमस्य दशायां शनिभुक्तिषु ।

मेषलग्ने प्रजातस्य कालमृत्युर्भविष्यति ॥२५०५ ॥

2505. The native of Aries ascendant will face death in the sub period of Saturn in the dasa of 8th lord Mars.

यद्दप्ते शनियुतेऽथ दृष्टे जातस्य वा तस्य भवेच्च कष्टम् ।

योगद्वयं स्यान्निघ्नं यदेको

योगस्तथा मृत्युसमत्वमाहः ॥२५०६ ॥

2506. One with Saturn's aspect or association in respect of the 6th or 8th house will be in difficulties. Should the two be in operation (i.e. Saturn in the 6th aspecting 8th, instead of being in the 8th), death will occur. One of these in existence (i.e. Saturn in the 8th) will cause difficulties equal to death.

वृश्चिकांशे व्यये शुके स्वोच्चे दुर्गतिभागगे ।

देहान्ते नरकं याति कुटिलांशसमुद्भवः ॥२५०७ ॥

2507. Venus exalted in the 12th with Scorpio Navamsa will consign the said native to hell after death.

गुरुतृतीयपर्याये मीनादौ श्रियमश्नुते ।

तुलादौ व्याकुलं चैति मेषादित्रिषु व सुखम् ॥२५०८ ॥

2508. Jupiter's third round of transit in the initial part of Pisces will cause wealth. In the initial part of Libra distress will be caused. In the 3 signs commencing Aries, he will produce happiness.

स्वजन्मराशिमारभ्य शनिचारेण योजयेत् ।
गोचरे शनिचारेण राशयुक्तफलमादिशेत् ॥२५०९ ॥

2509. When saturn transits the various signs commencing from the Moon sign, results prescribed for the various positions be declared.

लग्नाद्वा चद्रलग्नाद्वा रन्धेशांशत्रि कोणगे ।
पापवेधाक्रान्तकाले सामान्यफलमादिशेत् ॥२५१० ॥
तत्कालगोचरग्रहस्थितिजन्मकाल-
लग्नस्थिति समावलोक्य च सूक्ष्मदृष्टया ।
अन्तर्दशाधिपदशेषबलं च बुद्धया
निर्णय तादृशफलं विफलं च ब्रूयात् ॥२५११ ॥

2510 - 2511. Note the 8th lord from the ascendant or the Moon sign and note in which Navamsa the said 8th lord is placed. When Saturn transits the sign identical with that Navamsa or a trine, with Vedha (obstruction in transit) by a malefic, moderate results (instead of completely good results) be declared. Planetary positions prevailing at the time of the said transit and those of the birth should be minutely examined. Strengths of the dasa lord and sub period lord should also be studied. Otherwise the effects will be futile.

ये प्रहाजन्मकाले तु यस्मिन् राशौ स्थितिं गताः ।
तस्मिन् राशौ दशारम्भे गतास्ते शुभदायिनः ॥२५१२ ॥

2512. If a planet, at the time of commencement of its dasa, attains its natal position (signwise) in transit, then its dasa will prove auspicious.

Notes: This is a useful clue for analysing the possible good of a particular dasa. Say Mercury dasa commences at a certain time. If transit Mercury reaches the sign occupied by him at birth, his dasa will deliver auspicious results.

लग्नाद्वा चन्द्रलग्नाद्वा गोचरे लाभगे तमः ।
तस्मात् सूर्यबलाभावन्मासि प्राणभयं भवेत् ॥२५१३ ॥

2513. When Rahu is in transit in the 11th counted from the Moon or the ascendant, the transit Sun becoming weak will bring about the death of the native.

जन्मद्वादशरन्ध्रगेसति महाकूरेऽति पापे शनौ
प्राप्ते कष्टदशाविरामसमये तत्कालचक्रेऽथ वा ।
कालान्तकेऽभिषेचनं च ह्यथवा मृत्युञ्जयप्रार्थनं
यद्वा स्वर्णसुदर्शनाय विधिवत् पूजाप्रदानं चरेत् ॥२५१४ ॥

य इदं परिहारं तु कुरुते श्रद्धयान्वितः ।
तस्येदं विजयः श्रेयः कीर्तिरन्यादृशी भवेत् ॥२५१५ ॥

2514 - 2515. General: Note a great malefic moving in the ascendant, 12th or the 8th. Saturn in transit should also be exceedingly adverse, and the Dasa should be one capable of causing difficulties. Then prayer to Lord Mrityunjaya should be offered or worship and donation of a golden image of Sudarsana (the disc of Lord Vishnu) should be undertaken. If this remedy is done with devotion, one will acquire success, benefits and fame.

जन्मकालग्रहस्थित्या दशेशस्यबलेन च ।
ग्रहचारेण वक्तव्यं शुभाशुभफलं नृणाम् ॥२५१६ ॥

2516. General: Auspicious and inauspicious effects should be applied based on the positions of planets at birth and the strength of the lord of the Dasa concerned.

लाभाधिपांशगे जीवे भाग्येशांशकगेऽथ वा ।
गोचरे सौख्यमाप्नोति ह्यद्योगधनवान् भवेत् ॥२५१७ ॥
धनेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे लाभेशांशत्रिकोणगे ।
स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे धनलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२५१८ ॥
धनेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।
लाभेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे ज्ञातिवर्गे महाविपत् ॥२५१९ ॥
स्वदारदेहजड्यादि प्रत्यक्तरादशान्त्यगे ।
प्रबलज्ञातिसन्तापं दारवंशे ह्यरिष्टदम् ॥२५२० ॥

2517 - 2520. General: (a) When Jupiter transits the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 11th lord or the 9th lord, happiness, employment and wealth will occur.

(b) Wealth will come to pass if the said transit is in a sign that is identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 2nd lord or the 11th lord.

(c) Should Saturn replace Jupiter as at "b" above, the person's relatives will be greatly endangered.

(d) **Aries Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa:** The end of the 5th dasa will produce sickness to the native's wife. His relatives will be in great distress and in-laws will be subjected to evils.

देहधर्मव्ययेशानां स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ।
चन्द्रे वाप्यथवा सौम्ये पुण्यतीर्षटन भवेत् ॥२५२१ ॥
देवतादर्शनं चैव देवब्राह्मणपूजनम् ।

तत्काले गोचरेषु फलान्यूहानिसूरिभिः ॥२५२२॥

2521 - 2522. Mercury, the Moon or Jupiter transiting the degree represented by the sum total of the longitudes of ascendant lord, 9th lord and 12th lord (i.e. of Mars and Jupiter) will cause visits to shrines for dips in sacred rivers. The native will offer prayers to gods and will worship Brahmins as well. The learned should guess these effects based on the transits occurring at that time.

मीनशुक्रदशकाले मकरे रविभुक्तिषु ।

सेतुस्नानफलप्राप्तिं जातकस्य विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२५२३॥

2523. During the Dasa of Venus who at birth is placed in Pisces and in the sub period of the Sun, one will take dips in the Setu.

चापान्ते मिथुनान्ते वा तन्मध्ये वा शनौ स्थिते ।

कुटिलांश प्रजातस्य राजोपद्रवं मादिशेत् ॥२५२४॥

2524. One born in Kutila Nadiamsa will face royal wrath when Saturn moves in the end of Sagittarius or Gemini or when Saturn is between these signs.

प्रत्यग्दाये मध्यखण्डे पञ्चमे गोचरे शनौ ।

षष्ठांशे व्याकुलं चैत सप्तमे प्राणसंशयम् ॥२५२५॥

पूर्वोक्तशान्तिकार्येण ह्यरिष्टशतनाशनम् ।

आयुरारोग्यसौभाग्यं राजप्रीतिशुभावहम् ॥२५२६॥

2525 - 2526. In the course of the 5th dasa, Saturn moving in the 5th or 6th from the ascendant will cause much distress. In the 7th, the planet will cast doubts on the very survival of the native. If remedies stated earlier (vide slokas 2485 - 2581 supra) are performed, the evils of Saturn will be destroyed and the person will enjoy life-span, health and prosperity, apart from auspicious effects through royal patronage.

वत्सरे वाष्टपञ्चाशे निघनेशदशान्त्यगे ।

क्रूरमासे कालमृत्युर्गुरुभौमार्कवासरे ॥२५२७॥

नाडिपञ्चग्रहफलं कुटिलाशोद्भवस्य च ।

रन्ध्राधिपदशामृत्युं यावज्जीवं सुभाग्यवान् ।

प्रस्तारान्तर्दशामार्गं फलं विस्तारमुच्यते ॥२५२८॥

2527 - 2528. The end of 8th lord's Dasa, in the 58th year will bring about death on a day ruled by Jupiter, Mars or the Sun. These are effects of "Pancha Graha Nadi" for a native of Kutila

Nadiamsa. His death will occur in the 8th lord's dasa. He will enjoy prosperity throughout his life. Effects should be understood in detail with the help of sub periods.

पञ्चग्रहनाडी फलम् ।

सुखाधिपे सुखस्थाने दशायां सुखजीवनः ।

नूलगोहस्य निर्माणं धनधान्यादिकं भवेत् ॥२५२९॥

2529. Aries Ascendant - Kutila Nadiamsa: If the 4th lord (the Moon) is in the 4th house, her Dasa will give a happy life. The native will construct a new house and will enjoy wealth and grains (food comforts).

पापांशे सुखाधीशे पापग्रहनिरीक्षिते ।

क्रूरकाले तद्दशायां स्वराजोपद्रवो भवेत् ॥२५३०॥

2530. Should the 4th lord be in a malefic's Navamsa and be in aspect to a malefic, one will incur royal wrath in the Dasa of the 4th lord.

सुखेशांशे तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।

सुखेशदृष्टिराशौ वा नृपतिक्षोभमादिशेत् ॥२५३१॥

कर्मेंशांशे तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।

कर्मेंशदृष्टिराशौ वा सोदरभ्रातृनाशनम् ॥२५३२॥

क्रूरमासे च तत्पूर्वे स्वपितृव्यसुतामयम् ।

ज्ञातिशोकफलप्राप्तिसंशयं तत्र निर्दिशेत् ॥२५३३॥

ज्ञातिवर्गे सुतारिष्टं बन्धुवर्गे सुतक्षयम् ।

सहोदरभ्रातृपीडां मातृशोकां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२५३४॥

2531 - 2534. (a) One will incur difficulties from the king when Saturn comes into the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the lord or the sign that is aspected by 4th lord (at birth).

(b) Saturn's similar transit involving the 10th lord will destroy one's co-born. Prior to this, his paternal uncle's son will be destroyed in a month denoted by the Sun's adverse transit. There will be loss of progeny in the relatives' circle, and troubles to co-born and mother.

षष्ठाष्माधीशभुक्तौ सुखाधिपतिदायगे ।

राजामात्यजनस्नेहमद्योगादिधनागमम् ॥२५३५॥

ततः पश्चाद्देहजाड्यं भ्रातृपुत्रस्यनिर्दिशेत् ।

तद्गोचरे शुभे जीवे शुभसन्तापमाप्नुयात् ।

जीवे शनियुते काले पुत्रपीडां मनोव्यथाम् ॥२५३६॥

अन्तर्दशाधिपे दुष्टे गोचरे क्रूरमासगे ।

स्वजनात्मप्रपीडादि भवेद्वन्धुनूपव्यथा ॥२५३७॥

2535 - 2537. (a) During the Dasa of the 4th lord (the Moon) and the sub periods of the lords of the 6th and 8th (i.e. Mercury and Mars), the native will befriend the king and minister and will gain work and wealth. Following these, his brother's progeny will incur physical illness.

(b) When Jupiter comes to the 9th, the native will obtain excellent progeny.

(c) The time of Saturn - Jupiter conjunction in transit will cause evils to his progeny and distress to him.

(d) The lord of the sub period being in adverse transits will cause evils to the native's kinsfolk and royal wrath to him.

Notes: (d) This part of the text is corruptly constructed and the relevant translation is made taking available hints in the text.

स्वसेवितनृपद्वारे दायदिकलहः कश्चित् ।

अन्तश्छिद्रकलापेन स्वराजामात्यव्याकुलम् ॥२५३८॥

2538. Irrelevant: There will be strife among the king's relatives to some extent. Due to internal confusion, the king and minister will be distressed.

कर्माधिपान्तरे काले षष्ठेशस्यान्तरे व्यथा ।

इदमेव फलं सत्यं योजयेत् कालवित्तम् ॥२५३९॥

2539. The sub periods of 10th, 6th and 8th lords (in the Dasa of the 4th lord) will cause distress. These results will bear truth according to the learned in astrology.

पुत्रिकोद्वाहसन्तोषं षट्चत्वारिंशत्सरे ।

जामातृसौख्यमाप्नोति स्वगेहे श्रियमश्नुते ॥२५४०॥

2540. During the native's 46th year, his daughter will beget married. His son-in-law will be happy and wealth will accrue to the subject.

लाभेशांशे तत्रिकोणे दृष्टराश्यंशगे ।

जामातृभवनं चैव जन्मर्क्षं च विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२५४१॥

2541. The Moon sign of the son-in-law will correspond to the sign represented by the Navamsa occupied by the 11th lord. Alternatively it could be a trine thereof, or the sign aspected by the 11th lord.

Notes: The 11th is the 5th from the 7th and hence denotes daughter-in-law or son-in-law as the case may be.

लाभे राहुस्थिते काले षष्ठे गोचरगे शनौ ।

राजद्वारे कलापः स्यान्मित्रात्मस्वजनावधि ॥२५४२॥

2542. Rahu in the 11th and Saturn in the 6th in transit will cause quarrels apart from distress to friends and relatives.

पश्चात् स्वस्थं महत् सौख्यं ज्ञातिवर्गे शुभाधिकम् ।

सर्वाध्यक्षाधिकारादियोगं प्राप्नोति भूरिशाः ॥२५४३॥

2543. Afterwards, health (or well-being) will prevail and the subject will be greatly happy. He will beget an authoritative post and will enjoy great prosperity.

मण्डलाधिपतेर्मृत्युलोके दुर्भिक्षजं मयम् ।

शनिभुक्तौ फलं ब्रूयात् सुखाधिपतिदायगे ॥२५४४॥

बुधान्तरे स्वसामन्तसन्तानप्राप्तिमादिशेत् ।

मन्दान्तरे ज्ञातिवर्गे पुत्रलाभं महत् सुखम् ॥२५४५॥

अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ।

सुखाधिपदशाकाले पापवेधग्रहान्तरे ॥२५४६॥

मेषलग्ने प्रजातस्य मातृनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

चन्द्रे शत्र्वन्तरे काले शुभाशुभफलं समम् ॥२५४७॥

जामातृवंशे सन्तापं ज्वरोपद्रवमादिशेत् ।

चन्द्रे शुक्रान्तरे काले कुन्तलांशसमुद्भव ॥२५४८॥

अतीव सौख्यमाप्नोति क्रूरमासं विना सुखम् ।

शुक्रान्तरे क्रूरमासे राजोपद्रवमादिशेत् ।

विप्लवेन मनस्तापं पश्चात् स्वस्थं शुभाशुभम् ।

पञ्चाशद्वत्सरे क्लेशं कालचक्रदशाभयम् ।

कालचक्रप्रदानेन देहारोग्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२५५०॥

2544 - 2550. (a) Irrelevant: In the sub period of Saturn during the Dasa of the 4th lord, the head of the region will die and famine will spread. In the sub period of Mercury, the subordinate king will obtain progeny.

(b) The sub period of Saturn (in the 4th lord's Dasa), there will be gain of a son in the relatives' circle.

(c) The native will in the said sub period be endangered with fear of untimely death for which remedies be resorted to.

(d) In a malefic's sub period, during the 4th lord's Dasa, the native's mother will die.

(e) The Dasa of the Moon (4th lord) will give equal measure of good and bad effects in the sub

periods ruled by inimical planets. There will be grief in the family of the native's son-in-law due to trouble from fever (in the said sub periods).

(f) In the sub period of Venus during the 4th lord's dasa, extreme happiness will prevail except in the months denoted by adverse solar movements. In such excepted months, troubles from king will come to pass apart from distress. Later on, well-being and auspicious and inauspicious effects will follow. In the ensuring year, troubles will occur to the native. By donating an image of the zodiac, health will recur.

Notes: (e) In the first line of sloka 2550, the term "Kalachakra Dasamayam" has no proper meaning and is out of context.

चन्द्रसूर्यान्तरे काले पुत्रिकासौख्यमश्नुते ॥२५५१॥

पुत्रोत्सवफलप्राप्तिर्बन्धुवर्गे मनोव्यथा ।

ग्रन्थान्तरे कुन्तलांशे सुखाधिपदशान्त्यगे ॥२५५२॥

स्वजनात्मजनक्लेश राजवर्गेऽप्यरिष्टं दम् ।

कुम्भेशनिस्थिते काले दशासन्ध्योर्मनोव्यथाम् ॥२५५३॥

विप्लवेन मनस्तापं स्वपितृव्यस्य नाशनम् ।

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले कुन्तलांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२५५४॥

धनधान्यसुत प्राप्तिराजप्रीतिं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

पितृव्यसुतयोगेन स्वप्राबल्यं धनागमम् ॥२५५५॥

प्रबलोद्योगसौख्यापित्युन्नः प्रबलो भवेत् ।

कुजान्तरे क्रूरमासे व्रणोपद्रवमादिशेत् ॥२५५६॥

कुम्भे शनिस्थिते काले पुत्रिकाज्वरमादिशेत् ।

सूतिकावातरोगेण देहजाड्यं मनोव्यथाम् ॥२५५७॥

पश्चादारोग्यमाप्नोति देहकार्श्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

लाभाधिपदशाकाले पापभुक्तौ तथा भवेत् ॥२५५८॥

क्रूरमासे देहजाड्यं शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ।

रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले रन्ध्रस्थ पापदायगे ॥२५५९॥

अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिं स्वजनारिष्टमादिशेत् ।

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले भाग्याधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥२५६०॥

राजामात्यप्रसादेन धनलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

स्वगेहे शुभसन्तानं बन्धुवर्गे विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२५६१॥

2551 - 2561. (a) During the "sub periods" of the Moon and Sun (read the sub period of the Sun, in the Dasa of the Moon), the native's daughter will be happy and will obtain a male issue. His son-in-law will also remain pleased.

(b) The junction period of the Dasas of the 4th lord (Moon) and Mars will cause auspicious events in the family and birth of a son will occur. But the native's kinsmen will be distressed (for other reasons).

(c) In another text, for birth in Kuntala Nadiamsa, Aries ascendant, the end of the 4th lord's Dasa is said to inflict sadness on relatives and evils in (from) king's circles.

(d) Saturn moving in Aquarius in the junction periods of Moon and Mars will cause mental worries. The native's paternal uncle will die.

(e) The Dasa of ascendant lord Mars will cause wealth, grains (food comforts) and progeny. The person will prosper on account of his association with the son of his paternal uncle. He will obtain prosperous employment and a good son.

(f) The sub period of Mars (in the dasa of Mars) will cause fever during the periods of adverse movements of the Sun.

(g) Saturn's stay in Aquarius will cause (troublesome) fever to one's daughter. She will incur illness due to delivery of a child and also mental distress. Later on her health will be normal but she will be emaciated. Malefics' sub periods in 11th lord's (i.e. Saturn's) Dasa will also cause these events. Illness will occur with adverse movements of the Sun. Suitable remedies be performed.

(h) If a malefic is placed in the 8th, its sub period in the Dasa of the 8th lord will produce fear of danger from untimely death.

(i) Financial gains will occur through ministerial favours in the sub period of the 9th lord during the Dasa of the lord of the ascendant. Further there will be an auspicious event in the form of child birth in the relatives' circle.

मीने त्विष्टफलप्राप्तिर्धर्मेशोऽतिधनागमम् ।

रन्ध्राधिपदशाकाले मन्द भुक्त्यन्त्यकालगे ॥२५६२॥

मेषलग्ने प्रजातस्य प्रबलज्ञातिनाशनम् ।

भूसुतस्य दशाकाले दुःखी स्याद्रविजान्तरे ॥२५६३॥

जीवान्तरेऽपमृत्युश्च जीविते दैर्घ्यमायुषः ।

कुन्तलांशे प्रजातस्य प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥२५६४॥

2562 - 2564. (a) For an Aries native, when the 9th lord (Jupiter) moves in Pisces, desires will be fulfilled and he will have advent of wealth.

(b) In the sub period of Saturn during the Dasa of the 8th lord (Mars), important relatives will die.

(c) The sub period of the Sun in the Dasa of Mars will cause grief.

(d) The sub period of Jupiter in the said Dasa will usher fear of untimely death.

Results stated for Kuntala Nadiamsa in Deva Keralam will bear truth.

चंद्रक्रियावस्थाफलानि

इतः पर प्रवक्ष्यामि तत्कालेन्दुपरिस्फुटम् ।

चराचरत्रिलोकस्य यज्जानेन फलं लभेत् ॥२५६५ ॥

लाभालाभौ सुखं दुःखं जीवितं मरणं तथा ।

विजयापजयं चैव गमनागमनं तथा ॥२५६६ ॥

लोकोचितां तथा वृष्टि राजावस्थादिकौतुकम् ।

एतत् सर्वं तथा चान्यं जायतेन्दुपरिस्फुटात् ॥२५६७ ॥

ततश्चन्द्रस्यावस्थादिनिर्णयः कथ्यतेऽधुना ।

तथा विलिप्तिकाः सृष्टा हत्वा शिष्टा नैस्तथा ॥२५६८ ॥

पञ्चे दुःखगुणासङ्ख्या ३००, १५, ३०, ।

हत्वा व्योमाग्रचान्विता ७०००, ३०, १८२, ७०००, ७ ॥२५६९ ॥

2565 - 2569: Chandra Kriya, Chandra-vasthas & Effects: After this, I now state of the (Avasthas, Kriyas etc. based on the) Moon's longitude at a given time by the knowledge of which effects for the movable and immovable beings of the 3 worlds can be obtained. Gain, absence of gains (i. e. loss), enjoying happiness, grief, life, death, success, defeat, coming, going, rains sufficient for the country and pleasures like royal state *et cetera* - these and many other things ought to be known of the Moon. I now tell ways of deciding the Avasthas of the Moon. In that manner, the vilipitikas (1/3600th part of a degree which means of arc of a second,) be found out ... deducted remainder ... 300, 15, 30 and 5 accompanied by 7000, 30, 182, 7000 and 8

Notes: This portion attempts to instruct us on the 12 Avasthas and 60 kinds of Kriyas of the Moon. These and the 36 Chandra Velas are well-discussed coherently in texts like *Phala Deepika* and by Pandit late M. R. K. Bhat in his work, *Essentials of Horary Astrology*. But in our present text, in these slokas there are utter confusion, copying errors and the like making the clues unintelligible.

The methods of finding out Chandra Kriyas and Chandra Avasthas are put forth by me as under so that my job is completed in a satisfactory manner.

Chandra Kriya (Moon's actions): One Nakshatra is 13° 20' or 800' of arc. Divide 800 by 60 and find out in what part of such a portion is the Moon placed. That will be Chandra Kriya.

Example: Say the Moon is 2° 40' of Aswini, i.e. 160th minute of longitude in Aswini. 160 divided by 60 yields the 3rd Chandra Kriya. The result mentioned for the 3rd Kriya will apply to the Moon's particular position.

Also see slokas 2570 - 2578 *infra* for effects of Chandra Kriyas. Our text gives another method of Chandra Kriya which are five per sign, and 60 in all for 12 signs, which are found from sloka 2579 onward.

Chandra Avasthas (Moon's states): There are 12 specific Avasthas for the Moon which should be found out by dividing 800 by 12. In which of the 12th part is the Moon located in that particular Nakshatra should thus be known which will tell of Chandra Avastha.

(Similarly for Chandra Vela, the divisor is 36 as there are 36 Chandra Velas, or the Moon's periods.)

These can be used in respect of birth horoscope, query horoscopes, Muhurta etc.

स्थानाद्भ्रष्टस्तपरवी च ह्यन्यस्त्रीसक्त लम्पटः ।

घृतकृच्च गजारूढः सिंहासनस्थितरतथा ॥२५७० ॥

नृपतिर्ह्यारिहन्ता च दण्डनेता गुणी तथा ।

निष्पाणच्छिन्नमूर्धा च क्षतपादकरस्तथा ॥२५७१ ॥

बन्धनस्थो विनष्टसुत नृपतिर्वेदपाठकः ।

सुप्तः सुचरितश्चैव स्मृतिमान् धर्मकार्यवान् ॥२५७२ ॥

सद्वंशो निधिसंयुक्तः श्रुतवंशोऽर्थबोधकः ।

शत्रुहन्ता च रोगी च ह्यरिनिर्जित एवं च ॥२५७३ ॥

स्वदेशाच्चलितो भृत्यो विनयार्थक इत्यपि ।

आस्थानी च सुमन्त्री च परदेशपतिस्तथा ॥२५७४ ॥

सभार्यो गजभीतश्च संयुगे भीतिमांस्तथा ।

भयाधिकश्च क्रीडी च ह्यन्नदाताग्निरक्षकः ॥२५७५ ॥

क्षुद्धासाहितश्चान्निविचरन् मांसभोजकः ।

अस्त्रक्षतश्च सोद्वाहो धृतकञ्चुक घृतकृत् ॥२५७६ ॥

राजा च दुःखितश्चैव शय्यास्थो रिपुसेवितः ।
मित्रेण युक्तो रोगी च भार्यायुक्तश्च मृष्टाशी ॥२५७७ ॥
पयःपायी पुण्यकर्ता स्वस्थश्चास्ते सखी तथा ।
नक्षत्रे षष्टिकार्याणि चन्द्रस्य तु शुभानि च ॥२५७८ ॥

2570 - 2578. (Now stated are effects for sixty such Chandra Kriyas). (1) Loss of position, (2) performing penance, (3) attachment to others' women, (4) covetousness, (5) gambling, (6) riding on an elephant, (7) occupying a throne, (8) royal status, (9) destruction of foes, (10) lord of justice, (11) virtuousness, (12) lack of life (state of being dead), (13) bereft of upper portion (or being headless), (14) being with injured feet and arms, (15) being in confinement, (16) loss, (17) kingly status, (18) reader of Vedas, (19) in a state of deep sleep, (20) having a good history, (21) having knowledge of *Smrithi* (or orally transmitted scriptures), (22) charitability, (23) birth in a good family, (24) endowed with wealth, (25) birth in a famous family, (26) teacher of concepts, (27) destroyer of enemies, (28) a sickly person, (29) won over by an enemy, (30) one who goes away from his birth place, (31) a servant, (31) one who loses his wealth, (32) employed in the king's assembly, (33) a good minister or adviser, (34) owner (or usurper) of others' lands, (35) has a wife, (36) fear of elephants, (37) cowardice in fights, (38) very timid in disposition, (39) sportive, (40) giver of food, (41) maintains sacred domestic fire ("*agnipaalaka*" and "*Agnirakshaka*", i. e. will perform fire rites regularly), (42) troubled by hunger, (43) thinks about food, (44) eats flesh, (45) injured by weapons, (46) blessed with a marriage, (47) holds a ball in his hand, (48) a gambler, (49) a minister, (50) a grieved person, (51) sleeping on a bed, (52) honoured by foes, (53) endowed with friends, (54) sickly, (55) endowed with wife, (56) eats sweet food, (57) drinks milk, (58) performs meritorious deeds, (59) enjoys health and (60) enjoys happiness. The Nakshatra occupied by the Moon should be divided into sixty parts and the good (and bad) be known thus (through 60 Chandra Kriyas).

प्रकारान्तरम्—

स्थानाच्च्युतस्तपस्वी च परनारीरतिं गतः ।
स्तेयी गजाधिरूढश्च मेघे पञ्चगुणा विधोः ॥२५७९ ॥

सिंहासनस्थितो राजा राज्ञां मध्यगतस्तथा ।
शुत्रहन्तां च सेनानीर्वृषे पञ्चगुणा विधोः ॥२५८० ॥
प्राणच्युतो भग्नशिराः पाणिपादव्रणाङ्कितः ।
बन्धी तु देहनाशी च युग्मे पञ्चगुणा विधोः ॥२५८१ ॥
भूपत्वं वेदपाठित्वं मद्यपान विनिन्दिताम् ।
धर्मकर्ता च कर्मा च कर्कटे शशिनो गुणाः ॥२५८२ ॥
सद्वंशजो निधियुतः सुकीर्तियुतवंशजः ।
व्याख्याता शत्रुहन्ता च सिंह पञ्चगुणा विधाः ॥२५८३ ॥
ज्वरार्तः स्थाननाशी च परैर्जितस्तु भृत्यकः ।
कन्यास्त्रीसङ्गमे सक्तः कन्यायां शशिनो गुणाः ॥२५८४ ॥
आस्थानी च सुमन्त्री च ह्यन्यदेशपतिस्तथा ।
विवाही च गाजारूढस्तुलायां शशिनो गुणाः ॥२५८५ ॥
मन्त्री स्वमन्त्रिभिर्योद्धा त्रस्तः समरभीतिमान् ।
निद्रायुक्तोऽग्निपालश्च कीटे तु शशिनो गुणाः ॥२५८६ ॥
क्षुधार्तस्त्वन्नभोक्ता च मांसभुक् चारूताडितः ।
निवासीचान्यदेशेषु चापे पञ्चगुणा विधोः ॥२५८७ ॥
स्वस्त्रियां कन्दुकक्रीडी स्वस्त्रीहस्तप्रहान्वितः ।
द्यूती विहारी राजा चा मृगे पञ्चगुणाविधोः ॥२५८८ ॥
शिशिरः पुण्यदेहश्च मित्रवर्गेणसंयुतः ।
चक्रपाणिर्गृहे राजा कुम्भे पञ्चगुणा विधोः ॥२५८९ ॥
मृष्टाशी क्षीरपायी च पुण्यकर्मकरस्था ।
स्वस्थश्चापि सुखी चैव मीने पञ्चगुणा विधोः ॥२५९० ॥
चन्द्रस्य द्वादशावस्था राशौ राशौ प्रकल्पयेत् ।
नाडीपदे च युक्ताभिरेकादशाभिरेव च ॥२५९१ ॥

2579 - 2591. Chandra Kriyas (or Chandra Gunas) Based on Signs: There is another kind of Chandra Kriya (which are 5 per sign).

(a) Aries: (1) Loss of position, (2) performing penance, (3) interest in others' women, (4) courage ("*Saurya*" is the correct text as per another version) and (5) riding on an elephant are the five Gunas of the Moon in Aries.

(b) Taurus: (1) Occupation of a throne, (2) king, (3) being amidst kings, (4) destroyer of enemies and (5) an army-man are the five Gunas of the Moon in Taurus.

(c) Gemini: (1) Loss of life, (2) has broken or curved head, (3) has injured hands and legs, (4) one in confinement and (5) destroyed body are the five Gunas of the Moon in Gemini.

(d) Cancer: (1) Kingship, (2) Study of Vedas,

(3) bad name due to consuming liquor, (4) charitable acts, (5) dutiful are the five Gunas of the Moon in Cancer.

(e) Leo: (1) Birth in a good family, (2) Endowed with wealth, (3) wide-spread fame, (4) commentator and (5) destroyer of adversaries are the five Gunas of the Moon in Leo.

(f) Virgo: (1) Troubled by fever, (2) destruction of place, (3) won by others, (4) servant and fondness for joining girls are the five Gunas of the Moon in Virgo.

(g) Libra: (1) Member of royal assembly, (2) a good minister, (3) lord of another others' lands, (4) a married person and (5) one equal to a person sitting on an elephant are the five Gunas for the Moon in Libra.

(h) Scorpio: (1) Minister, (2) warrior, (3) fears battles, (4) state of sleep and (5) maintains sacred doemstic fire are the five Gunas of the Moon in Scorpio.

(i) Sagittarius: (1) Troubled by hunger (2) eater of food, (3) eater of flesh, (4) pierced by weapons and (5) lives in foreign lands are the five Gunas of the Moon in Sagittarius.

(j) Capricorn: (1) Plays ball with his wife, (2) Holds the hands of his wife, (3) a gambler, (4) wanders for pleasure and (5) a king are the five Gunas of the Moon in Capricorn.

(k) Aquarius: (1) Cool in dispoition, (2) a meritorious person, (3) endowed with friends, (4) devoted to Discus-holder, i.e. Vishnu and (5) being a king are the five Gunas of the Moon in Aquarius.

(l) Pisces: (1) Eats sweet food, (2) drinks milk, (3) performs meritorious deeds, (4) healthy and (5) happy are the five Gunas for the Moon in Pisces.

These states for the Moon in different signs should be understood thus.

Notes: The Moon's positions for every 6 degrees give five various positions as above.

प्रवासनघाख्यमृताजयाख्य-

हास्यारतिक्रीडति सुप्तभुक्तिः।

ज्वराह्वयाकम्पितसुस्थिरे च।

द्विष्टकसख्याश्च विथोरवस्थाः ॥२५९२॥

2592. Chandra Avasthas: The 12 Avasthas of the Moon should be variously understood. These

are: (1) Pravasa (going abroad), (2) Nashta (loss), (3) Mrita (dead), (4) Jaya (success), (5) Haasya (ridiculous or comical), (6) Rathi (enjoying carnal pleasures), (7) Kreeda (sportive) (8) Supta (state of deep sleep or numbness), (9) Bhukti (eating), (10) Jvara (fever), (11) Kampita (trembling) and (12) Susthira (very firm) are the 12 Avasthas for the Moon.

Notes: How these Avasthas are to be calculated is not clearly given. Since certain Avasthas are restricted to Moon's exaltation in the following verses, the confusion is confounded.

सुस्थिरे शुभसंदृष्टे शुभवर्गे स्थिरे विधौ।

सर्वारम्भाः प्रसिध्यन्ति लग्ने च शुभवर्गके ॥२५९३॥

2593. If at the commencement of an undertaking the Moon is with benefics' aspects and in benefics' divisions while the ascendant should be in beneficial divisions, the Avastha is Susthira. (As a result, the undertaking will be fruitful.)

भानुक्षेत्रगते मन्दे यदि भौमसमन्विते।

अवस्थाकम्पिते चन्द्रे निग्रही वित्तभीषणः ॥२५९४॥

2594. If Saturn along with Mars is in the Sun's sign it gives Kampita Avastha to the Moon, causing restraint and mental terror to the person.

स्वक्षेत्रगते मन्दे यदि भौमसमन्विते।

शोभनं सर्वकार्येषु लाभालाभादि, कर्मसु ॥२५९५॥

2595. Should the Moon be in her own sign, it is Jaya Avastha, whereby she will grant success and auspiciousness in all undertakings, and gains and losses (?) in work.

स्वतुङ्गे निशानाथे हास्यावस्था शुभप्रदा।

पुत्रार्थी लभते पुत्रं धनार्थी लभते धनम् ॥२५९६॥

कार्यार्थी कार्यसिद्धिं च सर्वप्रश्नशुभाशुभम्।

परमोच्चांशगे चन्द्रे रत्यावस्ता शुभप्रदा ॥२५९७॥

2596 - 2597. (a) The Moon will be in Hasya Avastha in her sign exaltation sign and will be auspicious, will give a son to the one that seeks a son, wealth to him who seeks it and fruition of efforts in one's undertakings.

(b) Should the Moon be in her exaltation it is Rathi Avastha, proving auspicious.

क्रूराशिगते चन्द्रे तदधीशसमन्विते।

प्रवासं कुरुते कार्यं विफलं सर्वकर्मणि ॥२५९८॥

2598. The Moon will be in Pravasa Avastha, in a malefic's sign along with her dispositor and will destroy one's undertakings.

क्रूराशिगते चन्द्रे यदि भौमसमन्विते ।

ज्वरावस्था ज्वरं तापं शुभदृष्टिः शुभप्रदा ॥२५९९ ॥

क्रूरदृष्टिस्तु मरणं रहस्यं साम्प्रदायिकम् ।

बुधक्षेत्रगते चन्द्रे यदि भौमसमन्विते ।

सुप्तावस्थाविनिर्दिष्टा हानिशोकभयप्रदा ॥२६०० ॥

2599 - 2600. (a) The Moon will be in Jvara Avastha in a malefic's sign along with Mars and will cause fever and heat. If she is, in the process, in aspect to a benefic, she will prove auspicious, i.e. will not cause fever etc. If the Moon as above is aspected by another malefic, death of the person will occur secretly.

(b) The Moon will be in Supta Avastha, in a sign of Mercury when in the company of Mars and will cause harm and grief.

गरुराशिगते चन्द्रे गुरुयुक्तेऽथ वीक्षिते ।

भुक्तावस्थादिनिर्दिष्टं सर्वकार्यशुभप्रदम् ॥२६०१ ॥

सुभोजनसौख्यापि स्त्रीभाग्यं च सुखानि च ।

स्नानदानादिसिद्धिः स्याज्जायते च शुभप्रदा ॥२६०२ ॥

2601 - 2602. The Moon will beget Bhukta Avastha in a sign of Jupiter, with Jupiter's aspect or company which will give auspicious effects in all undertakings, good food, happiness, fortunes in respect of wife, sacred dips and giving away charities.

भृगुक्षेत्रगते चन्द्रे तदीशेन समन्विते ।

शुभदृष्टियुते चन्द्रे क्रीडावस्था सुखप्रदा ॥२६०३ ॥

2603. The Moon in a sign of Venus along with Venus and with beneficial aspects will be in Kreedha Avastha which will bestow happiness.

चरराशिगते चन्द्रे शुभग्रहसमन्विते ।

शुभदृष्टियुते प्रश्ने ज्यो जयति निश्चयः ॥२६०४ ॥

2604. If at the time of a query, the Moon is in a movable sign with aspect and company of benefics, it is her Jaya Avastha whereby she will give success to the querist.

स्थिरराशिगते चन्द्रे लनेशेन समन्विते ।

मिथुनग्रहसंदृष्टे स्थायी जयति नित्यशः ॥२६०५ ॥

2605. The Moon will be in Susthira Avastha in

a fixed sign provided she joins the lord of the ascendant and gets the aspect of a planet placed in the sign Gemini. As a result, sure success is denoted.

Notes: This will apply to Aquarius rising with the Moon and Saturn therein as Jupiter is in Gemini. Alternatively to Leo rising with the luminaries therein, and Saturn placed in Gemini.

द्विखभावगते चन्द्रे भृगुभौमाभिर्वीक्षिते

स्थायी जयमवाप्नोति विपरीते विपर्ययः ॥२६०६ ॥

मेघाळिवृषराशिस्थे चन्द्रे स्थायी जयं लभेत् ।

अष्टोत्तरशतावस्था चन्द्रे गच्छत्यहर्निशम् ॥२६०७ ॥

साधयेद्दिनचर्याया फलं सम्यावदाम्यहम् ॥२६०८ ॥

2606 - 2608. (a) The Moon in a dual sign in aspect to Venus and Mars begets Susthira Avastha whereby success is granted. In a situation contrary to this there will be no success.

(b) The Moon in Aries, Scorpio and Taurus will beget Jaya Avastha which will give success (to the querist).

(c) In a day consisting of day and night, the Moon undergoes 108 Avasthas. The effects should be understood with the help of Dina Charyas which I am now explaining below.

Notes: The text concerning Dina charya is apparently missing as the next slokas deal with queries relating to food.

भोजनप्रश्न- प्रवासवस्थागे चन्द्रे प्रौढानं लभते बुधः ।

लवणं चाधिकं वापि षड्रसैश्च विवर्जितम् ॥२६०९ ॥

अजीर्णभोजनं दुःखं मानसक्षीणभोजनम् ।

नष्टास्थायुते चन्द्रे शाकपाकविवर्जितम् ॥२६१० ॥

शुष्काङ्गाशनप्राप्तिस्तु प्रश्नकालवशात् फलम् ॥

मृतावस्थागते चन्द्रे प्रदुष्टं लभते नरः ।

अजीर्णस्थ विकासेऽत्र व्याधिपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६११ ॥

2609 - 2611. Query about Food: If the Moon is in Pravasa Avastha, one gets luxurious food with more salt but bereft of six tastes (Shadrasas). If the Moon is in Nasthavastha, one will not be able to digest the food served; he will be grieved and will mentally decline; the food concerned will be dry and bereft of vegetables etc. all of which should be known through query horoscope. If the Moon is in Mrita Avastha, one will get very inferior food, will

incur indigestion and diseases.

॥ इति चन्द्रावस्था ॥

॥अथ भावफलानि ॥

तृतीयभावनाथानां लग्नाच्चन्द्राच्च कारकात् ।

तत्र भावपतीनां वा ह्यंशेशानामथापि वा ॥२६१२ ॥

स्फुटयोगं गते सौम्ये तत्र योगं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

पापारिनीचगे मूढे त्वशुभं तत्र निर्दिशेत् ॥२६१३ ॥

2612 - 2613. Add the longitudes of the lords of the 3rd counted from the three places, viz. ascendant, the Moon and Karaka (?) or the longitudes of Navamsa dispositors of the said three places. When a benefic transits in the resultant place, Yoga (or prosperity) will occur.

Notes: The present two slokas are apparently defective in composition.

सलाभस्थस्थितिं ज्ञात्वा निर्दिशेत् कालवित्तमः ।

आधानजन्मकर्माथसंप्रदायं गुरोर्मुखात् ॥२६१४ ॥

2614. One should know of the beneficial places for transits (viz. Janma, Sampat, Vipat Nakshatras etc.) with the directions of a teacher and apply the effects of planetary transits in Janma Nakshatra group, Karma Nakshatra group and Adhana Nakshatra group.

Notes: There is a popular method of seeing planetary transits, which in particular is in vogue in Andhra and Kerala regions. Janma, Sampath, Vipath, Kshema, Pratyak, Sadhaka, Vadha (or Naidhana), Maitra and Parama Mitra are the nine Nakshatras counted from the birth star. These repeat again twice thus completing 27 stars. However, the 10th Nakshatra from the one occupied by the Moon is specially known as Karma Nakshatra while the 19th one as Adhana Nakshatra. Commencing from Janma Nakshatra, transits are alternatively bad and good. This is just a brief idea and the entire scheme cannot be reproduced here.

While on the subject, I must rectify a mistake of mine committed in the translation of sloka 486, Book 2, vide p. 131. Karmarksha means the 10th star (and not the 10th house), Adhana means the 19th from birth star and not Adhana ascendant, and Vainasa is 8th star and not 8th house. The reader will kindly give forgive me for my lapse.

सुतस्य चन्द्रगुर्वोश्च स्फुटयोम गते शनौ ।

पुत्रप्राप्तिस्तु तत्काले सुतेशे शुभवीक्षिते ॥२६१५ ॥

तत्तत्सुतेशयोगेन पुत्रप्राप्तिं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

सुखदेहाय नाथानां स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥२६१६ ॥

अतिसौख्यं धनप्राप्तिं निर्दिशेत् कालवित्तमः ।

धन देहायनाथानां स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ॥२६१७ ॥

लाभं च धनधान्यानां निर्दिशेच्छुभवीक्षिते ।

धनबुद्धिक्षितीशानां स्फुटयोगं गतेशनौ ॥२६१८ ॥

धनधान्यपशूनां च हानिं तत्र विनिर्दिशेत् ।

देहबुद्धिप्रियेशानां स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥२६१९ ॥

कर्मसिद्धिस्तु तत्काले तत्कर्मेशनिरीक्षिते ।

धनकर्मायनाथानां स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ॥२६२० ॥

स्त्रीलाभं ह्यथवा भोगं निर्दिशेदुरुवीक्षिते ।

वित्तायकर्मनाथानां स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ॥२६२१ ॥

प्रभूतधनलाभं च निर्दिशेत् सोमवीक्षिते ।

क्षेत्रादिधनलाभानां स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥२६२२ ॥

स्त्रीलाभं भूमिलाभं च ह्यथवा नरवाहनम् ।

धनभाग्यव्ययेशानां स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥२६२३ ॥

धनहानिं महदुःखं निर्दिशेच्छुभवीक्षिते ।

देहपुत्रव्ययेशानां पुत्रहानिविनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६२४ ॥

2615 - 2624. Special Rules for Transit: (a)

Add the longitudes of the 5th lords counted from the Moon and Jupiter. When Saturn transits the resultant place, birth of a child is to be declared provided the 5th lord at that time is in aspect to a benefic.

(b) Add the longitudes of the 4th lord, 11th lord and ascendant lord. Saturn moving in the resultant place will cause much happiness and acquisition of wealth.

(c) Add the longitudes of the 2nd lord, 11th lord and ascendant lord. Jupiter moving in the resultant place with another benefic's aspect will produce gain of wealth and grains.

(d) Add the longitudes of Mars, 2nd lord and 5th lord. The time of Saturn's transit in the resultant place will harm wealth, grains and quadrupeds.

(e) Add the longitudes of lords of 1st, 5th and 7th. When Saturn's transit occurs in the resultant space, the native will have professional fulfilment. Transit Saturn should then be in aspect to 10th lord.

(f) Saturn's movement, in aspect to Jupiter, in

the space resulting the addition of the longitudes of the lords of the 2nd, 10th and 11th will give gain of a woman (i.e. marriage). Or else one will enjoy pleasures.

(g) Add the longitudes of the lords of the 2nd, 11th and 10th. When Jupiter in transit occupies this space, with the aspect of the Moon, the native will have abundant financial gains.

(h) Add the longitudes of (the lords of) 4th, 1st, 2nd and 11th. Saturn's transit in the resultant space will cause marriage, gain of lands or men-borne conveyances.

(i) Add the longitudes of the lords of the 2nd, 9th and 12th. Loss of wealth, and great grief will result the transit of Saturn in the resultant space. There should, however, be aspect of a benefic on the said Saturn.

(j) Saturn moving in the space caused by adding the longitudes of the lords of ascendant, 5th and 12th will cause evils in respect of progeny.

देहभ्रातृव्ययेशानां भ्रातृहानिं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

परभ्रातृव्ययेशानां भ्रातृहानिं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६२५॥

व्ययकामधनेशानां स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।

धनहानिं महदुःखं निर्दिशेच्छुभवीक्षिते ॥२६२६॥

देहपुत्रव्ययेशानां पुत्रहानिं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

मन्दे राहुसमायोगे भार्याहानिं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६२७॥

2625 - 2627. Special Rules for Transit (continued): (a) Add the longitudes of lords of ascendant, 3rd and 12th. The transit of Saturn in the resultant space will cause harm to co-born.

(b) The same effect as at "a" will come to pass through the transit of Saturn in the space resulting the addition of lords of the 6th, 3rd and 12th.

(c) Add the longitudes of the rulers of 12th, 7th and 2nd. Saturn's transit in the resultant space will bring about loss of wealth and great grief provided he is aspected by a benefic.

(d) Add the longitudes of the lords of ascendant, 5th and 12th. Declare evils to one's progeny out of Saturn's movement in the resulting space. If transit Rahu joins Saturn in the said context (i.e. during the said transit), evil to wife be feared.

इति मन्दकुटुम्बानां चन्द्रलग्नाच्च भार्गवे ।

स्फुटयोगं गते शुक्रे स्त्रीलाभं निर्दिशेद्बुधः ॥२६२८॥

2628. The constitution of this verse suffers from want of clarity because of the words "Manda Kutumbaanaam". Possibly the hint is: Add the longitudes of the 2nd lord from the Moon and Venus. When Venus transits the resultant space (in appropriate dasa periods), one will gain a woman (will be married).

देहकर्मायनाथानां स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ।

चन्द्रे वाप्यथवा सौम्ये तीर्थसिद्धिं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६२९॥

विक्रमायव्ययेशानां स्फुटयोगं गते फणौ ।

भ्रातृहानिं महारोगं निर्दिशेद्रिपुवीक्षिते ।

कुजमन्दफणीनां च स्फुटयोगं गते फणौ ॥२६३०॥

महारोगं मनस्तापं निर्दिशेद्विपुवीक्षिते ।

व्ययपुत्रायनाथानां स्फुटयोगं गते कुजे ॥२६३१॥

पुत्रहानिं महदुःखं निर्दिशेद्रिपुवीक्षिते ।

देहार्थलाभनाथानां लग्नाच्चन्द्रबृहस्पतौ ॥२६३२॥

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे धनलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

तत्त्रिकोणेऽथ वा चन्द्रे जीवे शुक्रे शुभेक्षिते ॥२६३३॥

त्रयाणां मृत्युनाथानां स्फुटयोगं गते ध्वजे ।

कर्महानिं महाक्लेशं स्थानाच्चलनतोऽपि वा ॥२६३४॥

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे मरणं तत्र निर्दिशेत् ।

त्रयाणां कर्मनाथानां निर्दिशेद्राहुवीक्षिते ॥२६३५॥

2629 - 2635. Special Rules for Transit (Continued): (a) Jupiter, the Moon or Mercury in transit in the space denoted by addition of longitudes of lords of 1st, 10th and 11th will cause pilgrimage.

(b) Add the longitudes of lords of the 3rd, 11th and 12th. When Rahu moves in the resultant space with the aspect of a planet that is inimical to him, the person will incur loss of co-born and a great disease.

(c) Add the longitudes of Mars, Saturn and Rahu as seen at birth. When Rahu transits the 8th from the resultant space, great disease and great distress will come to pass.

(d) Evils to progeny and incurring great grief will be experienced with the transit of Mars in the space denoted by the addition of the longitudes of the lords of 12th, 5th and 11th.

(e) Add the longitudes of the lords of 1st, 2nd and 11th counted from the ascendant, the Moon or Jupiter as the case may be. Saturn journeying in the resultant space or a trine thereof will bring finan-

cial gains. The Moon, Jupiter and (or) Venus should then be aspected by a benefic.

(f) Ketu transiting the place caused by adding the longitudes of the two planets, viz. lords of 3rd and 8th, will cause professional obstacles apart from much difficulties and change of place.

(g) Should Saturn (instead of Ketu) move in the space as mentioned at "f" above, death will strike the person.

(h) The 2nd line of sloka 2635 is incomplete in respect of effects. "Rahu aspecting the lords of 3rd and 10th"

त्रयाणां भाग्यनाथानां गुरोः चन्द्राच्च लग्नतः।

स्फुटयोगं गते राहौ भाग्यहानिं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६३६ ॥

2636. When Rahu transits the space denoted by the sum caused by addition of the longitudes of the lords of the 9th with reference to natal Jupiter, natal Moon and natal ascendant, predict delineate one's fortunes.

षष्ठाष्टमव्ययेशानां स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ।

मरणं निशि जातानां दिनजानां तदस्तगे ॥२६३७ ॥

मन्दमान्द्याहिसंयोगे स्फुटयोगं शनैश्चरे।

कुजे वा राहुपुच्छे वा मरणं तत्र निर्दिशेत् ॥२६३८ ॥

2637 - 2638. (a) Add the longitudes of the lords of the 6th, 8th and 12th. When Saturn moves in the resultant space, death will occur to a day-born person. For a night-born, Saturn should be moving in the 7th from the resultant space.

(b) Add the longitudes of Saturn, Gulika and Rahu. The resultant space should be in transit by Saturn or Mars or Ketu. The result will be death.

लग्नचद्रसुखेभ्यश्च षष्ठेशानां स्फुटे शनौ।

मातृवियोगं तत्काले निर्दिशेत् कालवित्तमः ॥२६३९ ॥

त्रयाणां भाग्यनाथानां लग्नाच्चन्द्राच्च भास्करात्।

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे पितृहानिं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६४० ॥

त्रयाणां पुत्रनाथानां पुत्राच्चन्द्राच्च लग्नतः।

स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे पुत्रलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६४१ ॥

त्रयाणां कामनाथानां शुक्राच्चन्द्राच्च लग्नतः।

स्फुटयोगं गते शुक्रे भार्यालाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६४२ ॥

2639 - 2642. (a) Saturn moving in the sign denoted by the sum of longitudes of 6th lords counted from the ascendant, the Moon and the 4th lord will cause separation from mother.

(b) Evil to father will result the transit of Saturn in the space indicated by the addition of the lords of the 9th, counted from the ascendant, the Moon and the Sun.

(c) Add the longitudes of the lords of the 5th counted from the 5th house, the Moon and the ascendant. Jupiter's journey in the resulting space will cause gain of birth of a son.

(d) One will beget a wife when Saturn moves in the space indicated by the addition of longitudes of the lords of 7th counted from Venus, the Moon or the ascendant.

त्रयाणां सुखनाथानां भौमाच्चन्द्राच्च लग्नतः।

स्फुटयोगं गते भौमे भूमिलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६४३ ॥

त्रयाणां रिपुनाथानां लग्नाच्चन्द्राच्च भास्करात्।

स्फुटयोगं गते सूर्ये शस्त्रपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६४४ ॥

त्रयाणां धननाथानां गुरोश्चन्द्राच्च भास्करात्।

पुभूतधनलाभं च निर्दिशेत् कालवित्तमः ॥२६४५ ॥

त्रयाणां सुखानाथानां सौम्याच्चन्द्राच्च भास्करात्।

स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे विद्यालाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६४६ ॥

त्रयाणां राज्यनाथानां चन्द्राद् लग्नाद् बृहस्पतेः।

स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे राजपूज्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६४७ ॥

त्रयाणां व्ययनाथानां भौमान्मन्दाच्च लग्नतः।

स्फुटयोगं गते भौमे खंडगबाधां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६४८ ॥

त्रयाणां कर्मनाथानां लग्नाच्चन्द्राच्चभास्करात्।

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे व्याधिभ्रंशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६४९ ॥

त्रयाणां लाभनाथानां शुक्राज्जीवाच्च भास्करात्।

स्फुटयोगं गते चन्द्रे धनप्राप्तिं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६५० ॥

भाग्यायकर्मनाथानां स्फुटयोगं गते बिधौ।

पापदृष्टिविहीने च मनोऽभौष्टार्थलाभकृत् ॥२६५१ ॥

॥इति देवकेरळे द्वितीयभागे प्रथमोऽंशः ॥

2643 - 2651. (a) Gains of landed properties will be the result when Mars moves in the space indicated by adding the longitudes of the 4th lords from Mars, the Moon or the ascendant as the case may be.

(b) Troubles from weapons will come to pass when the Sun passes on the space denoted by the addition of longitudes of the 6th lords counted from the ascendant, the Moon and the Sun.

(c) Add the longitudes of the 2nd lords from Jupiter, the Moon and the Sun. Astrologers declare

advent of plenty of money (by the transit of Jupiter in the said space).

(d) Educational gains will occur with the transit of Jupiter on the space denoted by addition of longitudes of the 4th lords counted from Mercury, the Moon and the Sun.

(e) One will be worshipped by the king during the transit of Jupiter on the space caused by adding the longitudes of the 10th lords reckoned from the Moon, the ascendant and Jupiter.

(f) Add the longitudes of the lords of the 12th from Mars, Saturn and the ascendant. Mars moving in the said space will cause trouble from knife.

(g) Add the longitudes of the lords of the 12th counted from the ascendant, the Moon and the Sun. Saturn moving in the said space will cause fear from tiger.

(h) Acquisition of wealth will result the transit of the Moon on the space caused by the addition of longitudes of the 11th lords counted from Venus, Jupiter and the Sun.

(i) Add the longitudes of the lords of the 9th, 11th and 10th (counted from the ascendant). When the Moon transits the said space, without a malefic's aspect, one will have gains and fulfilment of desires.

॥ धनुर्लग्ने चम्पकांशः ॥

चम्पकांशे धनुर्लग्ने चोत्तरांशे प्रजायते ।

विप्रजन्मासुखी नित्यं पञ्चमोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः ॥२६५२॥

अथवा च द्वितीयः स्याद्रक्तवर्णः शुभकृतिः

कुग्रामे जननं चैति नदीप्रान्ते पुरीषु च ॥२६५३॥

2652 - 2653. Sagittarius Ascendant - Champaka Nadiamsa: The native of 2nd half of Champaka Nadiamsa in Sagittarius ascendant will be a Brahmin and be the fifth or the second issue of his family. He will be blood-red in complexion, be auspicious in appearance and be born in a remote village or in a town in a river region.

Notes: For Champaka Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 1412, p.128, Book 1.

मिशुनांशे धनुर्लग्ने चापद्रेक्काणजस्तथा ।

भाग्येशे गुरुसंयुक्ते बाल्ये पितृविनाशवान् ॥२६५४॥

पश्चान्द्रातृविहीनः स्याज्ज्येष्ठभ्रातृप्रियः सुखी ।

बाल्ये दारिद्र्यमापन्नो ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसमन्वितः ॥२६५५॥

मातामहीगृहे वासं मातृसौख्यं कचित् सुखम् ।

2654 - 2655½. Gemini Navamsa (or) Sagittarius Decanate: The native of Sagittarius ascendant with Gemini Navamsa (or) Sagittarius decanate will lose his father early in his childhood if the 9th lord (the Sun) is with Jupiter (the lord of the ascendant). He will have no after-born but will have older co-born and be liked by them. His childhood days will be marked by poverty and danger. He will live in his maternal grand-mother's home. His mother will be somewhat happy.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्तु चतुर्थः परिकीर्तितः ॥२३५६॥

सीमन्तपुत्र इत्याहुः क्वचित् पश्चान्तरे मतः

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे शनित्रिंशंशजस्य च ॥२६५७॥

वनप्रान्ते प्रसूतिः स्याद्विप्रजन्मसुखं भवेत् ।

महानदीप्रात्यदेशे जननं चाग्रहारके ॥२६५८॥

2656 - 2658. The native of first half of the subject Nadiamsa will be the 4th issue of his family. There are authorities to state that he will be the first issue. If birth be in Saturn's Trimsamsa it will be in a forest region in a colony of Brahmins. He will be a Brahmin.

प्राग्पश्चिमवीथ्योर्वा दक्षिणे भाग एव च ।

उत्तरांशे तथा विन्धान्मध्य खण्डोद्भवस्य च ॥२६५९॥

जन्माब्दे पितृनाशः स्याच्चम्पकांशे न संशयः

नीचे भौमांशगे सूर्ये भूसुतेन समन्विते ॥२६६०॥

देशान्तरे नदीप्रान्त्ये पितुर्मरणमादिशेत् ।

सम्पद्शान्ते जननी मध्ये वा मृतिमाप्नुयात् ॥२६६१॥

2659 - 2661. (a) Birth will be in a street spread from east to west in a south-facing house.

(b) The native of second half of Champaka Nadiamsa, Sagittarius ascendant, will lose his father in the first year of birth.

(c) The Sun in debility (in the 11th, in Libra) together with Mars and obtaining a Navamsa of Mars will cause death of father in a region of river in a foreign place.

(d) His mother will die either in the end of 2nd Dasa or in its middle portion.

पूर्वभागे तृतीयांशे मातृ वंशविर्वधनम् ।

कनिष्ठभ्रातृसिद्धिः स्याच्चम्पकांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२६६२॥

उत्तरांशे मातृवंशे बाल्ये वासं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

क्लेशजीवनमित्याहुः शूद्रप्रभुवशात् सुखम् ॥२२६३॥

2662 - 2663 (a) The maternal family of one born in the former half of the subject Nadiamsa will progress. The subject will obtain younger co-born.

(b) One of 2nd half of this Nadiamsa will live with his maternal kinsfolk during his childhood experiencing difficulties. He will be happy through a Soodra king.

Notes: "Third part" of 1st half, 2nd half etc. should be ignored as they appear to be interpolations and are impractical.

ग्रन्थान्तरे—

चम्पकांशे घनुर्लग्ने बाल्ये शूद्रप्रभुप्रियम् ।

पर गेहे निवासं च धातुमूलात् क्वचित् सुखम् ॥२६६४॥

2664. Champaka Nadiamsa - 2nd Half: There is another authority to state that this native of Sagittarius ascendant will be liked by a Soodra king and will live in others' house. He will receive some happiness through co-born.

भाग्यारूढे घनुर्लग्ने भाग्ये यावत् फलैर्युते ।

तावद्द्वर्षात् परं भाग्यं योगवान् कीर्तिमान् भवेत् ॥२६६५॥

2665. There are certain missing links in this verse apart from some deficiency in its constitution. The apparent clue is that the native of Sagittarius ascendant will prosper after such number of years as denoted by the Ashtaka Varga Bindus in the 9th house in Sarvashtaka Varga.

आरूढे राहुदोषेण बाल्येऽल्पसुखबुद्धिमान् ।

कालान्तरे चम्पकांशे रवबुद्ध्यायुक्तिमान् गुणी ॥२६६६॥

2666. Rahu in the Arudha Pada (of the ascendant) will be a blemish as a result of which, one will have limited happiness and limited intelligence in childhood. With the passing of time, he will be more intelligent and expedient. He will also be virtuous.

विद्याभ्यासं च लभते वेदाध्ययनवर्जितम् ।

चम्पकांशे राजसेवी कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसादवान् ॥२६६७॥

राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च ह्युपायात् कार्यसाधकः ।

राजप्रकृतिमान् धीरो रागी दुष्टस्वभाववान् ॥२६६८॥

स्वपक्षवादी परकार्यदक्षः

श्रीचम्पकांशे परकार्यसक्तः

सुलोचनस्तीक्ष्णमतिः प्रसिद्धः

समीरपैत्यामयदेहवान् स्यात् ॥२६६९॥

2667 - 2669. He will receive education but be bereft of Vedic studies. He will serve a king, be irritable but instantly pleased, will attain fame through royal service, will tactfully achieve his aims, be of royal disposition, valorous, passionate and wicked. He will argue in his own favour, be skilful in achieving for others and interested in others' jobs. He will have beautiful eyes and sharp mind, and be famous. His body will have windy and bilious imbalances.

चापे मेषांशगे चन्द्रे त्वगम्यागमनोत्सुकः

गूढकामातुरः प्राञ्जलश्चम्पकांशे प्रजायते ॥२६७०॥

2670. The Moon in Sagittarius with Aries Navamsa will cause enthusiasm to undertake journeys. The person will be secretively lustful and be learned.

पापवारे चम्पकांशे धीरः साहसकार्यवान् ।

कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसन्नात्मा स्वभुजाजितभाग्यवान् ॥२६७१॥

राजवित्तापहारी स्याद्बृहन्नेत्रः सूरूपवान् ।

स्थूलकेशः प्रसन्नात्मा देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ।

उत्तरांशे फलं सत्यं हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान् ॥२६७२॥

2671 - 2672. Birth on a Malefic's Week Day: Should birth be on a malefic's week day, the said native will be valorous, will perform adventurous deeds, be irritable but instantly pleased and will have fortunes made by dint of his efforts. He will steal royal wealth, will have large eyes, be charming in appearance, will have thick (or heavy) hair and will honour Gods and Brahmins. He will be devoted Lords Vishnu and Siva. These effects for 2nd half of Champaka Nadiamsa will bear truth.

Notes: Malefic weekdays are Sunday, Tuesday and Saturday. Monday and Wednesday will also fall in this category if the Moon and Mercury are in order malefic planets as per standard rules for a given horoscope. The aphorisms discussed apply to Sagittarius ascendant in particular.

ग्रन्थान्तरे—

सत्पात्रदानप्रियकार्यदक्षः

श्रीचम्पकांशे बहुमानपूज्यः ।

प्रहृष्टचेता मृदुदेहपुष्टिः

कालान्तरे भाग्यसुपुण्यभाक् स्यात् ॥२६७३॥

2673. Sagittarius Ascendant - 2nd Half of Champaka Nadiamsa: According to another authority, the native will be fond of being munificent towards deserving people. He will be skilful in undertakings, will receive a lot of honour and be eligible to be worshipped (or honoured). His deeds will be exceedingly rejoiceable. He will have a soft and strong physique. With the progress of time, his prosperity and merits will be on the increase.

पूर्वभागे महापापी देवब्राह्मणपोषकः

सदा रोषमदोन्मत्तह्यपात्रव्ययडाम्भिकः ॥२६७४॥

चम्पकांशे पूर्वभागे कामी विषयलोलुपः ।

स्वभावमानकार्येषु दुष्टकृत्यः शठो भवेत् ॥२६७५॥

तमोगुणप्रधानश्च पूर्वभागे शठः खलः ।

नीचकार्यरतो नित्यं नीचसेवी दुरात्मकः ॥२६७६॥

2674 - 2676. Champaka Nadiamsa - 1st Half: One of Sagittarius ascendant rising in this segment will be a great sinner. He will honour gods and Brahmins, be ever irascible, inebriated and will spend his wealth on unworthy causes. He will be hypocritical, lustful, addicted to salacious pleasures, wicked, crafty, predominantly ignorant, will indulge in mean deeds, will serve mean men and be ill-disposed.

उत्तरांशे घनूर्लग्ने हरिभक्तिविशेषवान् ।

कलत्रद्वयवान् रागी ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगवान् ॥२६७७॥

चम्पकांशे घनूर्लग्ने ह्युत्तरांशे प्रजायते ।

एकभ्रातृयुतः श्रीमान् पितृश्रेष्ठः सुपुत्रवान् ॥२६७८॥

2677 - 2678. Champaka Nadiamsa - 2nd Half: This native will be devoted to Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva. He will have two wives, be passionate and will incur separation from his older brother. He will have one brother and be wealthy. He will prove to be a best father and will have very good sons.

पितृस्थानधिपे नीचे स्वपितुः क्लेशजीवनम् ।

पितामहानुजः कश्चिद्योगप्राबल्यवान् सुखी ॥२६७९॥

2679. Debilitated Sun: The lord of the 9th (the Sun) in debility denotes that his father will lead a difficult life. A paternal grand-uncle will have some prosperity and happiness.

पितृव्याधिपतौ शुक्रे नीचे स्वोच्चांशसंस्थिते ।

स्वपित्रधिकसौख्यं स्यात् पितृव्यैको न संशयः ॥२६८०॥

पितृष्वसृद्रयं चैव होका पुत्रवती भवेत् ।

पितृभावफलाध्याये चम्पकांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२६८१॥

पितृव्यफलविस्तारं सङ्ख्यालक्षणमुच्यते ।

पितृस्थानाधिपे सूर्ये स्थिरांशे शुभराशिगे ॥२६८२॥

लग्नद्विदशगे मन्दे सीमन्तशिशुनाशनम् ।

पश्चात् पुत्रं स्त्रियंजीवी मितसन्तानवान् भवेत् ॥२६८३॥

2680 - 2683. (a) Debilitated Venus: Venus, ruling the house of paternal uncles (i.e. the 11th), in debility (in the sign Virgo) and with exaltation Navamsa (Pisces) will cause much happiness to father. The native will have one paternal uncle and two paternal aunts. Out of the latter two, one will be endowed with progeny. Effects relating to paternal uncle have been told in the concerned chapter (in the work consulted by the author). Therein explained are the ways and means to ascertain the number (of paternal uncles).

(b) The Sun in an Immovable Navamsa: The lord of the 9th, the Sun, in a benefic's sign with an immovable Navamsa while Saturn is in the 12th from the ascendant will destroy the first issue (of the paternal uncle). The son born later will be long-lived. He will have limited number of issues.

Notes: (b) These instructions apparently relate to the paternal uncle of the native.

सम्पदाये चम्पकांशे शूद्रप्रभुसमागमम् ।

बाल्ये देशान्तरं गत्वा निषादप्रभुराज्यके ॥२६८४॥

नगरे देहजाड्यं च ज्वरपीडाभयं क्वचित् ।

पश्चात् स्वदेशमासाद्य मासमेकं ज्वाराद्भयम् ॥२६८५॥

पश्चदारोग्यमानोति विवाहोत्सवमादिशेत् ।

सम्पदाये तृतीयांशे लग्नाधिपतिभुक्तिपु ॥२६८६॥

चम्पकांशे विवाहश्च षोडशाब्दात् परं भवेत् ।

ग्रन्थान्तरे राहुभुक्तौ मायाब्दादौ च वत्सरे ॥२६८७॥

विवाहोत्सवकार्यणि चम्पकांशेनसंशयः ।

पूर्वभागे चम्पकांशे द्वादशाब्दे विवाहवान् ॥२६८८॥

राहुदोषवशाद्विघ्नं विंशाब्देनात्रसंशयः ।

विवाहानन्तरं भाग्यं राजद्वारे सुभाग्यवान् ॥२६८९॥

उत्तरांशे फलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ।

बाल्ये सम्पदशाकाले स्वाश्रितप्रभुनाशनम् ॥२६९०॥

तद्वर्गे वा मृतिश्च स्याद्राजपुत्रवशात् सुखम् ।
 काञ्चीपिनाकिनीमध्ये देशे राजान्तरं भवेत् ॥२६९१ ॥
 सम्पद्दाये मध्यखण्डे स्वराजक्लेशमादिशेत् ।
 सम्पद्दाये मध्यखण्डे ज्येष्ठभ्रातुर्महत् सुखम् ।
 अनाचारवशाद्द्व्याधिर्मध्ये मध्ये प्रपीडयेत् ॥२६९२ ॥

2684 - 2692. (a) Champaka Nadiamsa - 2nd Half: During his second Dasa, the person will join a Soodra king. In his childhood, he will live in another country ruled by a hunter. There will be some fear of (epidemic) fever in the city (concerned). Later on he will return to his native country and will incur fever for a period of one month. His health will recover later on. His marriage will take place in the sub period of the lord of the ascendant (Jupiter) during the 2nd Dasa. There are divergent views that the marriage will be in the sub period of Rahu, or in the 16th year or in the 14th year.

(b) For one born in the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa, marriage will be in the 12th year.

(c) **Champaka Nadiamsa - 2nd Half:** There will be obstacles in the 20th year due to blemishes caused by Rahu. The native's prosperity will follow his marriage and he will acquire good fortunes due to royal service. Effects stated in Deva Keralam for the 2nd half will bear truth. During the native's early days in the course of his 2nd dasa, the ruler patronising him will incur destruction. There will be a death in the king's circle. Perhaps the subject will acquire happiness through the princes. Possibly, in the Pinakini region, there will be change of ruler (?) The middle of 2nd dasa will cause grief to the king (?) The native's older brother will enjoy greater happiness during this phase but due to misconduct, he will occasionally be troubled by diseases.

कृष्णागोदावरीमध्येयवनप्रभुपट्टणे ।
 विप्रो प्राबल्यमापन्नो द्वादशाब्दे भविष्यति ॥२६९३ ॥
 दशवर्षात् परं चैव त्विदं फलमुदाहृतम् ।
 लाभाधिपदशाकाले विंशब्दे शुभमादिशेत् ।
 द्वादत्रिंशाब्देऽथ वा चेति दारसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२६९४ ॥

2693 - 2694. (a) In his 12th year or 10th year, Brahmins will be greatly endangered in the city of

Yavanas situated between the rivers Krishna and Godavari.

(b) In the Dasa of 11th lord (Venus) during the 20th year, auspicious effects should be declared. After 22nd year, the native will be happy in respect of his spouse.

Notes: (a) "Yavanas in the region of Krishna and Godavari in the southern India" emerging from the current verse should be carefully noted. This clue from Deva Keralam explodes the baseless myth that the Yavanas referred to in the context of famous astrological works were Greeks or aliens. This goes to prove that Yavanas lived in India itself and were not the Greeks.

Yavanas also clearly means people of a certain caste legitimately generated by a Kshatriya and a Vaisya.

सम्पद्शान्ते बुधभुक्तिकाले
 केत्वन्तरे वाथ सुतोत्सवः स्यात् ।
 तत्पूर्वभागे मृतिमाकरोति
 श्रीचम्पकांशे शुभसंप्रजातः ॥२६९५ ॥

2695. In the sub period of Mercury or of Ketu during the 2nd Dasa, the person will obtain a son. Prior to that a death will occur.

ज्येष्ठपत्न्याश्च जातानां पुत्राणां नाशमीरयेत् ।
 एकपुत्रश्चिरायुष्मान् ह्यायुष्मत्यौ द्विपुत्रिके ॥२६९६ ॥
 दारान्तरे जातपञ्चपुत्रीपुत्रसमन्वितः ।
 द्विपुत्रकन्यकैका स्तु लभन्ते दैर्घ्यमायुषः ॥२६९७ ॥
 चम्पकांशे धर्नुलग्ने ह्युत्तरांशोद्भवस्य च ।
 इत्थं च ऋतुसङ्ख्याकाः पुत्रीपुत्राश्चिरायुषाः ॥२६९८ ॥
 ग्रन्थान्तरे पञ्चसङ्ख्या द्रौ पुत्रौ कन्यकात्रयम् ।
 दीर्घायुयोग इत्याहुः केचित्पक्षैकपुत्रवान् ॥२६९९ ॥

2696 - 2699. (a) Progeny of First Wife: Sons obtained through his first wife will not survive. (Only) one son and two daughters will be long-lived.

(b) **Progeny of Second Wife:** He will have a total of five sons and daughters through second wife, out of whom two sons and one daughter will be long-lived.

(c) For one born in the 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa, six sons and daughters in all will be long-lived. There is another authority to state that

it will be only five - two sons and three daughters - that will be endowed with longevity.

दारत्रयं पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डोद्भवस्य च ।

उक्तस्य त्वेकपुत्रस्य राजयोगं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२७०० ॥

पूर्वखण्डे दरिद्रः स्यादेकोद्वाहो द्विकन्यकः

कन्यके बुद्धियुक्ते च विद्याभागेन जीवतः ॥२७०१ ॥

2700 - 2701. (a) One born in the middle one third part of first half of the subject Nadiamsa will have three wives.

(b) Out of the sons referred to, one will have kingly prosperity.

(c) The native of former half of the Nadiamsa will be in the grip of poverty. Perhaps he will have one marriage and two daughters. He will be intelligent and will eke out livelihood through education.

उत्तरांशे मध्यखण्डे द्विपुत्रौ च त्रिकन्यकाः ।

दीर्घायुषा इति प्रोक्तं चम्पकांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२७०२ ॥

एकपुत्रमपुत्रस्य दत्तपुत्रप्रदो भवेत् ।

कलत्रद्वयमित्याहुः पूर्वखण्डैकपुत्रवान् ॥२७०३ ॥

2702 - 2703. (a) One born in the middle one third part of second half of the subject Nadiamsa will have two sons and three daughters and will be long-lived. One of his sons will be childless and will adopt a son.

(b) The subject of first half of the said Nadiamsa will have two wives and one son.

चम्पकांशे धनुर्लग्नेह्युत्तरांशोद्भवस्य च ।

पापे शुक्रे पूर्वखण्डे पाण्ड्यदेशेप्रभोर्विपत् ॥२७०४ ॥

मीनेऽर्कनन्दने काले तत्रिकोणस्य सप्तमे ।

चोलदेशे ह्यरिष्टं स्यान्मण्डलाधिपतेर्विपत् ॥२७०५ ॥

सिंहे शनिस्थिते काले पाण्ड्यदेशप्रभोर्मृतिः ।

जनकस्येष्टदेशे च ह्यराजकमिति स्मृतम् ॥२७०६ ॥

विपदायै पाण्ड्यदेशे स्त्रीराज्यं च शुभाधिकम् ।

ब्राह्मणः प्रबलः स्याच्चतत्काले भाग्यमादिशेत् ॥२७०७ ॥

जनकस्येष्टतद्राज्ये चम्पकांशे सुभाग्यवान् ।

नरवाहन युक्तश्च क्षेमदायै न संशयः ॥२७०८ ॥

सम्पदायै तृतीयांशे गोचरे दशमे गुरौ ।

लोके घान्यक्षयादीनि ह्यनावृष्टिर्भविष्यति ॥२७०९ ॥

म्लेच्छप्राबल्यमित्याहुर्विपदायै न संशयः ।

सम्पदायै तृतीयांशे विपदायै न संशयः ॥२७१० ॥

2704 - 2710. Irrelevant: For one born in Sagittarius ascendant, Champaka Nadiamsa first half, Venus is a malefic.... danger to the king of Pandya ... When Saturn transits Pisces or its trine or the 7th, evil to Chola kingdom will occur. Perhaps its ruler will be endangered. Saturn moving in Leo will kill the king of Pandya. In the 2nd Dasa, Pandya kingdom will have a female ruler and more auspicious effects will follow. Brahmins will grow in prosperity. During that time, progress will occur. He will obtain fortunes in a kingdom dear to his father. In the 4th Dasa, he will acquire conveyances. In the 2nd Dasa, Jupiter moving in the 10th will cause famine and loss of crops. Mlechhas will prosper in the 3rd Dasa. In the 2nd's last part..... in the 3rd dasa

Notes: Out of these verses, we can make out the following relevant instructions.

(a) Venus will give mutilated adverse effects for the native of first half of the subject Nadiamsa.

(b) His 2nd Dasa will cause prosperity.

(c) His 4th dasa will give him conveyances.

विपदायै मध्यखण्डे ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशनम्

स्वराजद्वेषमित्याहुर्विप्रमूलाद्विरोधवान् ॥२७११ ॥

स्थानच्युति र्मनस्तापं दक्षिणे गमनं तथा ।

यातायातं च लभते विपदायै न संशयः ॥२७१२ ॥

2711 - 2712. Third Dasa: The said native's elder brother will be destroyed in the middle of the 3rd dasa. The native will incur royal wrath and enmity with Brahmins. His (professional) position will be lost. He will be distressed and will set off to the southern part of the country. He will move hither and thither in this dasa.

प्रत्यक्षभाग्याधिपतेर्दशायां

स्थानच्युतिं मित्रविरोधिदुःखम् ।

तदन्यभूपालसकृत्प्रसादं

शुभाशुभं क्लेशफलं च दद्यात् ॥२७१३ ॥

2713. In the dasa of the 9th lord (in debility), he will lose his position and be grieved while his friends will turn into foes. He will earn the mercy of the ruler of another country. The dasa in question will (thus) give auspicious and inauspicious effects and difficulties.

Notes: If the 9th lord is debilitated, the person

will initially suffer debacles in the dasa of 9th lord. Changes will occur in his life at a later part for better. This instruction can in general be applied in respect of fortunes for all ascendants.

नीचग्रहदशाकाले कुत्सितप्रभुसेवया ।
जीवनं कानने वासमल्पसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२७१४ ॥
पश्चाद्राजान्तरस्नेहं मामन्तरनिवासवान् ।
क्षेमदाये फलं सत्यं विपदाये शुभाशुभम् ॥२७१५ ॥
दशान्ते क्लेशकार्याणि पुत्रपीडा भविष्यति ।
सन्तानोत्पत्तिनाशः स्यात् स्वपुत्रस्य शुभं क्वचित् ॥२७१६ ॥

2714 - 2716. (a) During the dasa of a debilitated planet, the person will serve a mean king. He will live in forests. His happiness will be curtailed. Later on he will befriend a different king and will live in a different village.

(b) Effects stated for 4th dasa will bear truth. The 3rd dasa will give both auspicious and inauspicious effects. End of 3rd dasa will cause difficulties in work and evils concerning progeny. Children being then born will be destroyed while the native's son (depending on his age) will receive some happiness.

Notes: (a) The dasa of a debilitated planet will cause association with mean and questionable men. One will have change of place to his dislike and will lose much of his happiness.

क्षेमाधिपदशाकाले चम्पकांशोद्भवस्य च ।
नूतनप्रभुसन्मानमर्थलाभं शुभाधिकम् ॥२७१७ ॥
प्रबलोद्योगकार्याणि ब्राह्मणस्नेहमादिशेत् ।
चम्पकांशे क्षेमदाये बाल्यस्नेहप्रभोर्मृतिः ।
स्वसेवितनृपक्लेशं तत्पुत्रस्य वशाद्व्यथाम् ॥२७१८ ॥

2717 - 2718. Fourth Dasa: The dasa of which is the 4th in sequence will cause association with a new king and will beget honours and wealth. The native will experience auspicious effects in an abundant measure. He will earn a more prosperous employment and will befriend Brahmins (or learned men). During this dasa, a ruler will die who would be a childhood friend of the subject native. The king served by him will be in grief and the king's son will be a source of trouble.

Notes: Some of the events relating to king should be wisely replaced. The relevant portion

should be understood thus. The native in this dasa will lose an important childhood friend following which some relatives of that family will trouble him.

भूमीशकार्येण मनोविचारं
चतुर्थदाये मलिनं कृतज्ञः ।
वर्षत्रयं क्लेशफलं ददाति
पश्चात् सुसौख्यं शुभशोभनाप्तिम् ॥२७१९ ॥
स्वात्माश्रितभूमिपुत्रेश्वराज्ये
दायादिवर्गा समरोत्सुकाः स्युः ।
कोशादिनाशं चतुर्ङ्गनाशं
चतुर्थदाये फलमाहुरार्याः ॥२७२० ॥

2719 - 2720. Fourth Dasa (continued): (a) The native of Champaka Nadiamsa, Sagittarius ascendant, will undergo mental distress due to royal assignments in the 4th dasa. He will be dirty and grateful. For three years, difficulties will exist following which much happiness and auspiciousness will come to pass.

(b) **Irrelevant:** The kinsfolk of the king patronising the native will be enthusiastic to fight a war amongst them. The king's treasury and army will be destroyed. So say the learned about the 4th dasa.

नष्टराज्याद्धनप्राप्तिरष्टाविंशतिवत्सरे ।
स्वप्रभोश्च मनस्सौख्यं तदूर्ध्वं क्षेममादिशेत् ॥२७२१ ॥
अमात्यजनसन्मानं विप्रस्नेहं शुभाधिकम् ।
यत्कार्यार्थसिद्धिं च गेहे कल्याणमादिशेत् ॥२७२२ ॥
योगे चत्वारिंशोऽब्दे चत्वारिंशतिवासरे ।
चम्पकांशे शुभाधिक्यं धनुर्लग्नेद्भवस्य च ॥२७२३ ॥

2721 - 2723. During the 28th year, the person will earn wealth from a defeated kingdom. His king will receive happiness and after that his well-being will prevail. The native will be honoured by ministers. He will befriend Brahmins. His undertakings will bear fruits. A marriage will occur in his family. His 40th year will bring him prosperity. The native of Champaka Nadiamsa in Sagittarius ascendant will receive more auspicious effects (in the 4th dasa).

रन्धाधिपदशाकाले त्रयस्त्रिंशतिवत्सरे ।
एकोनचत्वारिंशोऽब्दे प्रभुनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२७२४ ॥

स्वराजपुत्रदेहार्तिः पञ्चत्रिंशतिवत्सरे ।
 देहकार्श्यं च लभते प्रत्यग्दाय इदं फलम् ॥२७२५ ॥
 स्वशत्रुजननाशश्च पाण्ड्यदेशे भविष्यति ।
 चम्पकांशे क्षेमदाये चत्वारिंशात् परं श्रियम् ॥२७२६ ॥
 नरवाहनभूषाप्ति राजयोगं द्विवत्सरे ।
 ग्रन्थान्तरे द्विवर्षं च योगप्राबल्यमादिशेत् ॥२७२७ ॥
 क्षेमदाये तृतीयांशे योगं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।
 गेहेशे लाभराशिस्थे कर्मभाग्येशसंयुते ॥२७२८ ॥
 क्षेत्रगोधान्यवृद्धिः स्यात् क्षेमदाये सुभाग्यवान् ।
 अनायासेन च लब्धविशालगृहलाभवान् ॥२७२९ ॥
 तत्पूर्वं नीचदोषेण बहुगेहनवासवान् ।
 परगेहे निवासं च गृहेशे नीचसंयुते ॥२७३० ॥
 चत्वारिंशात् परं सौख्यं गृहे क्षेत्रधनागमम् ।
 आरूढे राहुदोषेण प्रत्यग्दाये मनोव्यथा ॥२७३१ ॥
 अल्पयोगमिति ख्यातं चम्पकांशोदभवस्य च ।
 गार्हस्थ्यजीवनं चैति प्रत्यग्दाये शुभाशुभम् ॥२७३२ ॥

2724 - 2732. Irrelevant: During the dasa of 8th lord (Moon) in the 33rd year or in the 39th year, the king will be destroyed. During the native's 35th year, the king's son will be physically ill and be emaciated. These are the results for the 5th dasa. The native's enemies will be destroyed in Pandya kingdom.

(b) In the 4th dasa, following 40th year of age, wealth will accrue. He will acquire men-borne conveyances. For two years he will enjoy Raja Yoga effects. There is another authority to state that during the said two years, the subject will grow stronger in terms of prosperity.

(c) The last one third part of the 4th dasa will cause plenty of prosperity.

(d) If the 4th lord (Jupiter) is in the 11th house (in Libra) in the company of the lords of the 9th and 10th (i.e. the Sun and Mercury), the person will effortlessly gain a large-sized house. Prior to that because of the blemish of debility, he will live in many houses owned by others. This will be due to the 4th lord's association with a debilitated planet (i.e. the Sun).

(e) After his 40th year, he will be happy and will acquire landed properties.

(f) Rahu in the Arudha ascendant being a

blemish will cause mental distress in the 5th dasa. The effects of Yoga (prosperity) will be minimised and he will receive a mix of good and bad effects in this Dasa.

लग्नादभाग्यं गते राहौ तदीशे नीचराशिगे ।

क्लेशं क्षेमदशान्त्यादौ दुर्निमित्तवशाद्विपत् ॥२७३३ ॥

स्वगेहे विषसर्पादिदर्शनेन मनोव्यथा ।

क्षेमदाये सुभाग्यं स्याद्ग्रहशङ्काप्रपीडिता ॥२७३४ ॥

दारशङ्कनिवृत्तिः स्याद्विप्रमूलात् सुसौख्यवान् ।

लग्नादभाग्यं गते राहौ नीचे स्वोच्चांशगे भृगौ ॥२७३५ ॥

सूतिकागृहदोषेण भार्यामरणमादिशेत् ।

प्रत्यग्दाये पूर्वखण्डे वेदचत्वारिवत्सरे ॥२७३६ ॥

दारारिष्टमिति प्रोक्तं क्षिप्रेणोद्वाहमादिशेत् ।

प्रत्यक्तार दशकाले स्वभुक्तौ दारनाशनम् ॥२७३७ ॥

द्वितीयोद्वाहमाप्नोति चम्पकांशसमुदभवः ।

दारारिष्टात् परं किञ्चिदभाग्यक्षीणं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२७३८ ॥

2733 - 2738. (a) Rahu in the 9th while its lord (Sun) is in debility will be a source of difficulties in the initial and concluding phases of the 4th dasa. There will be danger on account of evil reasons. Mental distress will occur due to sight of poisonous snakes at home.

(b) His fortunes will improve in the 4th dasa but his wife will have some troubles due to planetary blemishes which will be overcome through Brahmins. Then happiness will recur.

(c) The native's wife will die due to shortcomings in the delivery chamber if Rahu is in the 9th while Venus is in debility (in Virgo) with exaltation Navamsa.

(b) **Fifth Dasa:** His son will celebrate acquisition of progeny. Two or three children being born then will be destroyed (i.e. grand-children of the native will be lost). As a result, the native's son will be in grief. Due to fortunes and (remedial) efforts, the son's longevity will be ensured. In the end of this very dasa, the native's daughter will obtain surviving children but she will turn to be indigent. Her happiness will also decline.

(c) **Dasa of Mars:** In the dasa of 5th lord (i.e. Mars), the native of Champaka Nadiamsa will obtain progeny through his second wife. In the end of this dasa, he will gain male issues. His fortunes

and prosperity will progress and enemies will face destruction. He will visit pilgrim centres in the 48th year. He will be troubled by windy diseases for which remedies have to be sought.

(d) During the 5th dasa, in the 44th year, his spouse will pass away. Instantly he will be remarried. The destruction of first wife could also be in the first sub period of the 5th dasa. After the said death, his fortunes will somewhat decline.

स्वमित्रप्रभुनाशः स्यात् पाण्ड्यदेशे धनक्षयः ।

पश्चात् स्वग्रामकार्याणि यत्कार्यार्थसाधनम् ॥२७३९ ॥

2739. His friends and king will be destroyed. Wealth will decline in the Pandya kingdom(?) after which the native will pursue routines related to his village. Then the undertakings attempted by him will be successful.

Notes: This verse hints at bad time to friends. His employer will incur great debacles and as a consequence he will have to come back to his native place. Thereafter he will be prosperous.

क्लेशावस्थायां पुत्रेशे दीनावस्थाग्रहैर्युते ।

तद्दशायां महाक्लेशो ह्युपर्युपरि जायते ॥२७४० ॥

2740. The 5th lord in Klesa Avastha (?) and joining a planet which is in Deenavastha (?) will cause much grief repeatedly in its dasa periods.

पापदाये चम्पकांशे त्वशुभं प्राप्नुयाद्ध्रुवम् ।

शुभदाये शुभाधिक्यं राजामात्यप्रसादतः ॥२७४१ ॥

पापदाये पापभुक्तौ त्वशुभं प्राप्नुयाद्ध्रुवम् ।

राजामात्यविरोधादि विप्रद्वेषं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२७४२ ॥

चम्पकांशे धनुर्लग्ने ह्युत्तरांशसमुद्भवः ।

मित्रद्विजविरोधेन राजद्वारे विरोधवान् ॥२७४३ ॥

पापदाये पापभुक्ताविदं फलमुदाहृतम् ।

चम्पकांशे राहुदाये राजयोगो भवेद्ध्रुवम्

प्रत्यग्दाये विचारः स्यादादायादधिकव्ययम् ॥२७४४ ॥

प्रत्यग्दशान्त्ये च ह्यतीव सौख्यं

सुक्षेत्रधान्याधिकभाग्यवृद्धिः ।

श्रीचम्पकांशे फणिराजकाले

स्वमित्रपुत्रात्मसुयोगभाक् स्यात् ॥२७४५ ॥

2741 - 2745. (a) The dasa of a malefic planet will surely produce inauspicious effects for a native of Champaka Nadiamsa, Sagittarius ascend-

ant.

(b) Abundantly auspicious results and favours from the king and ministers will occur in the dasa of a benefic planet.

(c) The sub period of a malefic planet during a malefic's dasa will be evil. Enmity with the king and minister and hatred of Brahmins will also result.

(d) One belonging to 2nd half of this Nadiamsa will lose alliance with friends and Brahmins and consequently earn enmity of the king.

Thus should be stated concerning a malefic's dasa and sub period.

(e) Rahu dasa will give prosperity.

(f) In the 5th dasa, expenditure will exceed income. The end of the 5th dasa will produce much happiness. One will acquire increase of excellent landed properties, crops and fortunes.

(g) In the dasa of Rahu, prosperity will occur to his friends, progeny and kinsfolk.

प्रत्यग्दाये तृतीयांशे शत्रुप्राबल्यशोकवान् ।

स्वजनाप्तजनक्लेशं योगभङ्गं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२७४६ ॥

प्रत्यग्दाये चम्पकांशे स्वपुत्रस्य सुतोत्सवम् ।

द्वित्रिसङ्ख्या विनाशः स्यात् पुत्रक्लेशं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२७४७ ॥

पश्चाददृष्टयत्नेन स्वसूनोरच चिरायुषम् ।

स्वपुत्रिकासुसन्ताना प्रत्यग्दाये दरिद्रिणी ॥२७४८ ॥

दशान्ते पुत्रसन्ताना ह्यल्पसौख्यवती भवेत् ।

सुताधिपदशाकाले चम्पकांशसमुद्भवः ॥२७४९ ॥

दारान्तरे सुसन्तानं दशान्ते पुत्रलाभवान् ।

भाग्ययोगाभिवृद्धिं च शत्रुनाशं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

पुण्यतीर्थफलप्राप्तिरष्टचत्वारिवत्सरे ॥२७५० ॥

प्रत्यग्दाये चम्पकांशे वातरोगप्रपीडितः ।

तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं प्रायश्चित्तं विधीयते ॥२७५१ ॥

2746 - 2751. (a) Fifth Dasa's Conclusion: The native will experience grief on account of increase of enemies during the last one third part of the 5th dasa. His near and dear will be in grief. His prosperity will be checkered.

(b) **Fifth Dasa:** His son will celebrate acquisition of progeny. Two or three children being born then will be destroyed (i.e. grand-children of the native will be lost). As a result, the native's son will be in grief. Due to fortunes and (remedial) efforts,

the son's longevity will be ensured. In the end of this very dasa, the native's daughter will obtain surviving children but she will turn to be indigent. Her happiness will also decline.

(c) **Dasa of Mars:** In the dasa of 5th lord (i.e. Mars), the native of Champaka Nadiamsa will obtain progeny through his second wife. In the end of this dasa, he will gain male issues. His fortunes and prosperity will progress and enemies will face

destruction. He will visit pilgrim centres in the 48th year. He will be troubled by windy diseases for which remedies have to be sought.

गुरुः —

समीरपैत्यामयहेतुकर्म-प्रशान्तये द्रोणतिलप्रदानम् ।

श्रीरामसेतौ तिलदीपदानं

श्रीचम्पकांशे शुभहेमपात्रे ॥२७५२ ॥

**First-ever gift to the world of English Astrology!
Procure your full set today!!**

**DEVA KERALAM
(Chandra Kala Nadi)**

देव केरळम् (चन्द्रकला नाडि)

by Achyuta and Venkatesa

**containing 9181 Sanskrit slokas and
English translation with notes and Index:**

By R. Santhanam

Vol 1 : Rs. 300 Vol 2 : Rs. 300 Vol 3 : Rs. 400

Publishers:

Sagar Publications

72 Janpath, New Delhi 110 001

Tel 3320648 Fax 99 (11) 4632222

2752. According to Guru: To overcome the disorders of wind and bile, one Drona of sesamum should be donated. Donation of golden vessel, sesamum and earthenware lamps should be done in Ramesvaram.

Notes: "Drona" is an ancient measure of 4 Adhakas or 1024 pistfuls. Ramasetu denotes Ramesvaram in Tamil Nadu. Before constructing hi historic floating bridge in the ocean to proceed to Lanka, Lord Rama worshipped Lord Siva in this place.

भृगुः —

हेमपात्रे तिलज्योतिर्दशनिष्कप्रमाणतः।

तदर्धेन कृतं चैव प्रतिमासमदक्षिणाम् ॥२७५३॥

अशेषरोगशान्त्यर्थं तिलदानमवश्यकम्।

रामसेतौ स्वजन्मर्क्षे प्रदोषे शनिवासरे ॥२७५४॥

सर्वपापविनिर्मुक्तो रोगनाशं लभेद्ध्रुवम्।

दशनिष्कसमद्रव्या तिलज्योतिषि दक्षिणा।

तदर्धं तिलदानस्य दक्षिणाभागमादिशेत् ॥२७५५॥

ग्रन्थान्तरेः —

स्वर्णपात्रं प्रकुर्वीत निष्कद्वयप्रमाणतः।

तिलज्योतिःप्रदानेन रोगी रोगात् प्रमुच्यते ॥२७५६॥

2753 - 2756. According to Bhṛigu: A golden vessel worth five or ten gold coins along with sesamum lamps should be donated. Gift equalling the cost of the "image" should be given away (to the Brahmin). To overcome the trace of the disease, donation of sēsamum is essential on the early night of a Saturday coinciding with one's ruling star and Pradosha in Ramesvaram. As a result, the subject will be relieved of all his sins and the disease will be destroyed. There is an authority to state that the golden vessel could be worth two Nishkas (gold coins) and by donation of sesamum, the patient will be freed from the diseases.

Notes: "Tila Jyoti" and Tila Jyotisha" occur in these verses which are only corrupt terms. "Tila" means sesamum seeds; "Jyoti" means lamp and "Jyotisha" an astrologer.

मनुः —

रहस्यकृतपापानि ज्ञानाज्ञानकृतानि च।

तिलदानेन नश्यन्ति प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥२७५७॥

स्वगृहोक्तविधानेन शान्तिं कृत्वा यथाविधि।

चम्पकांशे रामसेतौ शनिप्रार्थनमादिशेत् ॥२७५८॥

2757 - 2758. According to Manu: Sins committed knowingly or unknowingly will be warded off by donation of sesamum. The remedies should be undertaken as due to family tradition. The said native of Champaka Nadiamsa should pray to Lord Saturn in Ramesvaram.

पाराशर्ये —

देहेशे रिपुरन्ध्रगेऽपि च तथा पापैर्युते वीक्षिते

जातस्तत्र स्वपूर्वकर्मजनितैरौर्गैर्मुहुर्पीड्यते।

रोगाणां प्रशामायचोदितमिदं सेतौ शनिप्रार्थनं।

कार्यं काञ्चननिर्मितस्य विधिवद्दानं तिलज्योतिषः ॥२७५९॥

2759. As per Parasareeyam, if the Deha lord (as per KCD) is in the 6th or 8th with malefic aspect or company, one will be troubled by diseases due to the bad deeds of his past life. Prayer to Lord Saturn should be offered in Ramesvaram and donation of a golden vessel with sesamum should be done (to keep good health).

शुभग्रहयुते भौमे नीचग्रहसमन्विते।

दशान्ते सौख्यमित्याहुः राहुदाये शुभान्विते ॥२७६०॥

2760. This verse has some corrupt mixture. "Neecha graha samanvite" in the first line means "joining a debilitated planet". "Subha Graha yute" means joining a benefic planet. "Rahu daaye Subhanvite" reads as "Rahu daaye striyanvite" in another version. We can however take one clue at least concerning Mars dasa which is said to cause happiness in the end for a Sagittarius native, if Mars at birth is with a benefic planet.

व्ययाधिपतिदोषेण दशान्ते पुत्रपीडनम्।

क्रूरमासे मनस्तापं चोलदेशेऽप्यरिष्टदम् ॥२७६१॥

स्वराजन्यजनानां तु रोगशोकादिसंभवम्।

कुम्भे राहुस्थिते काले मिथुनान्ते शनौस्थिते ॥२७६२॥

लोके धान्यक्षयादीनि चोलदेशेऽप्यरिष्टकृतं।

कुलीरेऽर्कसुते काले चोलभूपतिनाशनम् ॥२७६३॥

कलहेन विचारः स्यात् स्वप्रभोश्च विशेषतः।

अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥२७६४॥

2761 - 2764. (a) The concluding part of Mars dasa will endanger the native's son due to blemish of 12th lordship (if Mars is unrelated to a benefic

(vide sloka 2760). There will be mental distress in the months denoted by adverse Sun in transit.

(b) **Irrelevant:** This dasa will cause evils to the Chola kingdom. The king's relatives will be troubled by diseases and grief. Rahu staying in Aquarius as Saturn traverses the concluding part of Gemini will usher famine in the country and evils to Chola kingdom. The king of Chola will be destroyed when Saturn moves in Cancer and will be involved in wars and strife. He will have fear of untimely death for which remedies should be resorted to.

जीवे पञ्चमपर्याये लग्नादित्रयसंस्थिते ।

उच्चांशे भाग्यवृद्धिः स्याच्चम्पकांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२७६५ ॥

2765. During the course of his fifth round, Jupiter transiting the 3 signs counted from Sagittarius ascendant, and begetting Cancer Navamsa and also the aspect of Venus (incomplete).

चापे गुरुस्थिते काले गेहे कल्याणसंभ्रमः ।

राजप्रीतिमवाप्नोति चम्पकांशसमुद्भवः ॥२७६६ ॥

2766. Jupiter in Sagittarius will be a transit for a family marriage. Further one will earn royal favours.

सिंहे च राहौ च दशाविपाके

भाग्योत्तमं भूपतिमैत्रजन्यम् ।

स्वपुत्रभाग्यं मुनयो वदन्ति

श्रीचम्पकांशे शनिरुच्चभागे ॥२७६७ ॥

2767. (a) Should Rahu at birth be in the 9th (Leo), one will obtain excellent fortunes in Rahu dasa through the ruler's friendship.

(b) Saturn in his exaltation degree will cause fortunes to the Champaka Nadiamsa native's son, according to sages.

साधनेदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ व्याकुलं महत् ।

कलहेन विनिर्गत्य ग्रामान्तरनिवासवान् ॥२७६८ ॥

2768. The first sub period in the 6th dasa will produce much distress. Due to quarrels, the person will move on to another village.

सिंहे शनिस्थिते काले पाण्ड्यदेशप्रभूमृतिः ।

कुलीरे विषमृत्युं च राज्यक्षेत्रं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२७६९ ॥

संसप्तकस्य दोषेण देशे राजा कलापवान् ।

औत्तरेयं कलहेनैव देशारिष्टं भवेद्दधुवम् ॥२७७० ॥

2769 - 2770. Irrelevant: Saturn journeying in Leo will kill the king of Pandya. In Cancer he will cause poisonous death and strife in the kingdom. In the northern part, evils will prevail.

भाग्यराहुदशाकाले पुत्रभाग्यं महत् सुखम् ।

चम्पकांशे श्रियोऽवाप्त्या प्रतिबन्धविमोचनम् ॥२७७१ ॥

नित्यानदानपुण्येन लभते नात्र संशयः ।

सिंहारूढे धनुर्लग्ने सिंहे राहौ धनाढ्यवान् ॥२७७२ ॥

तद्दशायां महायोगं सचिवो दण्डनायकः ।

राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च सर्वाध्यक्षः स्वतन्त्रवान् ।

पञ्चाशद्वत्सरं योगं पाण्ड्यदेशेनसंशयः ॥२७७३ ॥

स्वर्भानुदाये गुरुभुक्तिकाले

श्रीचम्पकांशे शुभशोभनानि ।

पुत्रोत्सवं वा मुनयो वदन्ति

स्वभुक्तिमध्यान्तफलं त्विदं च ॥२७७४ ॥

मन्दभुक्तो विशेषः स्यादद्विपञ्चाशात् परं शुभम् ।

पुत्रप्राबल्यमाप्नोति चम्पकांशसमुद्भवः ॥२७७५ ॥

2771 - 2775. Rahu dasa: (a) The dasa of Rahu who at birth is placed in the 9th will produce much happiness and wealth. Obstacles of the subject will also be removed. He will daily donate food (to the poor).

(b) For Sagittarius ascendant, the Arudha Pada should be Leo (i.e. Jupiter at birth should be in Aries). Rahu should occupy Leo, the Arudha Pada. As a result, the subject will be affluent. Further in the dasa of such Rahu, he will enjoy abundant prosperity and become a minister or justice. He will be famous in king's service, be a chief and be independent. In a later year, his prosperity will be in the Pandya kingdom (i.e. he will have a change of place for good).

(c) He will obtain auspicious effects and birth of a son in the sub period of Jupiter or in the middle and concluding portions of Rahu's sub period. After the 35th year, (or) in Saturn's sub period, his progeny will have progress.

अन्तर्दशातिमार्गेषु फलविस्तारनिर्णयः ।

भावाध्याये वदिष्यामि साधनेशदशाफलम् ॥२७७६ ॥

2776. Effects in detail should be understood with the help of sub periods. Those for the 6th dasa are detailed in the chapter on Bhavas.

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले क्षेमदायन्त्यवत् फलम् ।
 पुत्रपौत्राभिवृद्धिश्च चम्पकांशे सुभाग्यवान् ॥२७७७ ॥
 लग्नाधिपदशाकाले लग्नाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।
 अपमृत्युभयप्राप्तिरेकसप्ततिवत्सरे ॥२७७८ ॥
 राहुदाये द्वित्रिवारमपमृत्युभयं तथा ।
 सहोदरीमनस्तापो दशासन्धौ भविष्यति ॥२७७९ ॥
 दशारिष्टफलानि स्यू राहुप्रार्थनमादिशेत् ।
 कालचक्रदशारीत्या मध्ये मध्ये भवत् सुखम् ॥२७८० ॥
 अपमृत्युभयं किञ्चिच्छान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ।
 लग्नाधिपदशाकाले त्वेकशीतिसमे तथा ॥२७८१ ॥
 स्वपितारिष्टमाप्नोति चापत्संन्यासवान् मृतिम् ।
 संन्यासाद्ब्रह्मणः स्थानं चम्पकांशे न संशयः ॥२७८२ ॥

2777 - 2782. Dasa of Ascendant lord: (a) Results of the dasa of the lord of the ascendant (i.e. Jupiter) will be akin to those due at the end of the 4th dasa.

(b) In the 71st year, during the currency of the sub period of ascendant lord (Jupiter) and in the dasa of Jupiter, the native of Sagittarius ascendant, Champaka Nadiamsa, will have fear of untimely death.

(c) Such fear will exist in the dasa of Rahu also. The subject will have misunderstandings with his sister in the end of the Dasa of Rahu. To overcome the evils of the dasa of Rahu, prayers to Rahu should be offered.

(d) Intermittently, the native will be happy due to (favourable phases occurring in) Kala Chakra Dasa system.

(e) To overcome the evils of untimely death, necessary remedial measures should be undertaken.

(f) His father will be endangered in the 81st year and he will take to ascetic order following a family death.

चम्पकांशे धनुर्लग्ने प्रत्यग्दाये मनोव्यथा ।
 योगभङ्ग इति प्राहुः पशुधान्यार्थनाशनम् ॥२७८३ ॥
 उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य प्रत्यग्दाये परार्धगे ।
 क्लेशकालं इति प्राहुः राहुः चारवशाद्द्वयथा ॥२७८४ ॥
 रन्ध्रे शनिस्थिते काले द्वितीये राहुसंस्थिते ।
 गोचरेऽल्पसुखं चैति ग्रामारण्यकलापनम् ॥२७८५ ॥

2783 - 2785. (a) The 5th dasa will cause mental

distress for a native of Sagittarius ascendant. His prosperity will be checkered. His quadrupeds, grains and wealth will be destroyed.

(b) For one born in the 2nd half of Champaka Nadiamsa, the 2nd half of 5th dasa will be a time of troubles. He will be grieved on account of evil transits of Rahu. Saturn coming to the 8th as Rahu is in the 2nd in transit, his happiness will be limited.

पाण्ड्यदेशे त्वरिष्टं स्यात् सेनाधिपतिविग्रहः ।

ब्राह्मणः प्रबलं चैति बहुद्रव्यव्ययं सुखम् ॥२७८६ ॥

यदा हि मन्देन युतश्च केतु-

स्तदा भवेद्भूपतिधोरयुद्धम् ।

तथा भवेत्तस्करसैनिकैर्वा

दाहादिकृत्यं जननाशनं च ॥२७८७ ॥

कुलीरेऽर्कसुते काले पाण्ड्यदेशस्य राज्ञांविपत् ।

तद्द्वारि प्रमुखक्लेशं प्रजापीडार्थनाशनम् ॥२७८८ ॥

ग्रन्थान्तरे —

गते कुलीरेऽर्कसुते धरित्री

संपूर्णसस्यादिफलान्वितापि ।

यदा हि पञ्च च खेचरास्तदा

मन्देन युक्तास्त्वतिकष्टदाः स्युः ॥२७८९ ॥

पञ्चाशद्ब्रह्मसरे काले राहुचक्रे सुरार्चिते ।

संसप्तकस्य दोषेण प्रजाक्षोभं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

पञ्चग्रहसमायोगं दुर्भिक्षं नृपनाशनम् ॥२७९० ॥

राजपीडां तत्काले लोक उत्पातमादिशेत् ।

शनिक्षेत्रेऽथ वा व्याधिश्चन्द्रक्षेत्रे जलागमः ॥२७९१ ॥

संसप्तकस्य दोषेण राज्ञामन्योन्यविग्रहः ।

तदभावेऽर्धनाशः स्यान्मध्यदेशजनावधि ॥२७९२ ॥

चोलदेशे विशेषः स्यान्मण्डलाधिपतेर्विपत् ।

दशासन्धौ फलं चैति चम्पकांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२७९३ ॥

2786 - 2793. Irrelevant: The kingdom of Pandya will incur evils and the army chief will turn inimical. Brahmins will grow in strength. Much expenditure and happiness will prevail. Saturn in the 8th and Ketu in the 2nd will involve the king in a fierce war. Thieves and army men will set things on fire. People will be destroyed. Saturn in the sign Cancer will harm the queen of Pandya kingdom. Great calamity will strike the royal palace and destruction of people and wealth will occur. According to another authority, Saturn moving in

Cancer will establish truth wholly. When five planets join him, a lot of difficulties will come to pass. In the 50th year, in the dasa of Rahu (incomplete). During the conjunction of five planets (in Cancer with Saturn), famine and loss of king will occur. Troubles to the ruler, calamities in the country (incomplete). Diseases will occur in Saturn's sign and deluge in Moon sign (incomplete). Quarrels in the south-eastern quarter (incomplete). Danger in Chola kingdom will persist and the king will especially be endangered. These are the effects for the junction of dasa periods for the native of Champaka Nadiamsa.

देशकालविपर्यासं साधनेशस्वभुक्तिषु ।
पुत्रादिदेहपीडा स्यात् क्रूरमासे न संशयः ॥२७९४ ॥
गुरुचारवशात् सौख्यं धनु र्गनोदभवस्य च ।
दशासंधौ फलं चैति स्वगृहे शुभशोभनम् ॥२७९५ ॥
राजद्वारे शुभं विन्द्याद्यलकार्यार्थसिद्धिमान् ।
अष्टमाधिपतौ चन्द्रे मेषांशे लग्नकेन्द्रगे ॥२७९६ ॥
अमलायोगजातस्तु चन्द्रदाये सुभाग्यवान् ।

2794 - 2796½. In the first sub period of the 6th lord, the native's son and others will fall sick during adverse solar transits. Happiness will be restored with favourable transit of Jupiter. In the junction period of the 5th and 6th dasas, auspicious events will occur in the family. He will obtain good results through royal association. His undertakings will bear fruits.

चन्द्रांशाधिपतेर्दाये योगः स्याद्दत्सरद्धयम् ॥२७९७ ॥
मध्यान्ते क्लेशमित्याहू राहुदाये सुभाग्यवान् ।
राहुभुक्तौ मनस्तापं मित्रप्रभुजनामयम् ॥२७९८ ॥
राजान्तरप्रसादेन योगप्राबल्यमादिशेत् ।
सिंहराहुदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ व्याकुलं महत् ॥२७९९ ॥
स्वर्भानुराशिगे सूर्ये दुष्टमासे ज्वरादभयम् ।
अथ वा ह्युदरव्याधिः स्वपुत्रादिजनामयम् ॥२८०० ॥
पुत्रोत्सवफलं विन्द्याच्छुभमासे महत् सुखम् ।
विचित्राम्बरभूषाप्तिं धनलाभं सुशोभनम् ॥२८०१ ॥

2797 - 2801. (a) Moon's Dasa: The Moon ruling the 8th should be in an angle from the ascendant with Aries Navamsa. With Amala Yoga, his Moon's dasa will give good fortunes.

(b) Mars' Dasa: This position of the Moon in Navamsa will enable the dasa of Mars to give prosperity for two years. The beginning and ending portions of Mars dasa will cause troubles.

(c) Rahu's Dasa: Rahu dasa will produce fortunes. The sub period of Rahu, in his own dasa will be distressful and will cause diseases to his friends(?) and the ruler(?). The native will have increased fortunes due to the mercy of replaced king (i.e. under a different employer). The first sub period in the dasa of Rahu occupying Leo will cause much distress. When the Sun transits the said Leo, the person will suffer from fever and abdominal diseases. His children and others will also be sick. With auspicious transits of the Sun, he will obtain a son and be greatly happy with excellent robes, ornaments, wealth and auspiciousness.

राहुभुक्तौ फलं चैति चम्पकांशोदभवस्य च ।
राहुदशाप्रवेशः जन्मादिमासः ४९ दिनम् १० ।
घ-५२.

दशेशक्रान्तराशीशो नीचो दीनफलप्रदः ।

आ षष्ठेशाधमं विन्द्यादुच्चाधिपशुभाशुभम् ॥२८०२ ॥

2802. (a) Thus have been stated the effects for the sub period of Rahu (in Rahu's dasa) for a native of Champaka Nadiamsa, Sagittarius ascendant.

(b) Rahu dasa commences at the end of 49 months (i.e. 4y 1m), 10 days and 52 ghatas.

(c) If the lord of the sign occupied by the Dasa lord is in debility, then the dasa in question will give poor effects.

Notes: (b) The text indicates when Rahu dasa commences for a certain horoscope the Nadi was referring to and abruptly ends without any use of the information.

Apart from the indications given by a planet as to how its Dasa should be when it occurs, it is important to note as to when exactly a dasa commences. A horoscope for that moment is drawn which will throw more light on events to come. This chart is called "Dasa Arambha Kala Kundali" preparing which is anyway very cumbersome and much exactitude is required. Sloppy and slipshod methods will destroy the analysis.

Prithu Yasa in Hora Sara also advocates locating the planets in the horoscope cast for the moment

at which a given dasa commences. I have given elaborate details and tables in this context in my English translation of Hora Sara which cannot be reproduced here for fear of enlargement of our present work.

(c) The 2nd line of sloka contains the expression "Aashashtesadadhamam" which means "from the 6th lord, it is the worst." Another expression "Uchchadhupa suabhasubham" means "the exaltant dispositor is auspicious and inauspicious". This defective line thus does not provide meaningful clues.

चन्द्रे धनुषि मेषांशे चम्पकांशोद्भवस्य च ।
प्रत्यग्दाये दारहानियोगभङ्गो ह्यतः परम् ॥२८०३॥

2803. The Moon in Sagittarius with Aries Navamsa will cause death of wife in the first dasa, for a native of Champaka Nadiamsa. Following this, his prosperity will be interrupted.

दशारम्भे च दारेशे पापयुक्तेऽल्पसौख्यवान् ।
तद्भुक्तौ च फलं चैव भूगृहक्षेत्रनाशनम् ॥२८०४॥
राजद्वारे कलापं च मित्रद्वेषं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
दारशब्दो वर्णपरश्चतुर्थस्थानमित्यपि ॥२८०५॥

2804 - 2805. At the time of the commencement of a dasa, if the 4th lord is conjoined with a malefic, the dasa will give less happiness. In its sub period (i.e. in the first sub period), the native's lands and housing properties will be destroyed. He will incur enmity with royal circles and friends. The word "Daara" by reversal (i.e. Katapayadi system) denotes the 4th house in this context. (The 4th house denotes friends for it is "Suhriti Sthaana" which mention could be found in almost every standard classical text-book.)

वृषभांशे वृषे भौमे दशायां मध्यभागगे ।
वैष्णवब्राह्मणद्वेषं राजद्वारे मनोव्यथाम् ॥२८०६॥
पशुधान्यविनाशेन निरुद्योगविचारवान् ।
उत्तरार्धे फलं सत्यं क्लेशः स्याद्दत्सरत्रयम् ॥२८०७॥

2806 - 2807. Note if Mars is in Vargottama in Taurus (the 6th). Then the middle of Mars dasa will produce enmity with Vaishnava Brahmins (say men of learning) and mental distress in relation to royal duties. The native's quadrupeds and grains will be destroyed. He will be disposed to remain

unemployed for three years. These will be true in case of the 2nd half of Champaka Nadiamsa.

शन्यङ्गारकसंदृष्टे दशारम्भगृहे व्यथा ।
देहे वातोपद्रवं वा ह्यग्निमान्द्यप्रपीडनम् ॥२८०८॥
निरापवादकार्यं च तद्दशायां फलं स्मृतम् ।
दशारम्भफलग्रन्थे विस्तृतं चम्पकांशके ॥२८०९॥

2808 - 2809. Should Saturn and Mars aspect the ascendant that commences a dasa, one will incur windy diseases and indigestion. In that dasa, the native will perform in blame-worthy deeds. More details have been stated in "Dasarambha Phala" for Champaka Nadiamsa.

Notes: The effects stated for the beginning of a dasa can be applied in general with proper care. The name of the book suggested seems to be defective.

षष्ठेशस्य फलाध्याये फलविस्तार उच्यते ।
प्रत्यग्दाये फलं नास्ति क्षेमदाये महत् सुखम् ॥२८१०॥
साधने योगमित्याहुः प्राबल्यं मनुरब्रवीत् ।
दशेशाक्रान्तनक्षत्राज्जन्मक्षान्तं च गुण्यते ॥२८११॥
सप्तभिर्गुणितं चैव त्वष्टभिर्भागमाहरेत् ।
रोगं लाभं क्रमेणैव ग्रहाणामष्टधा गतिः ॥२८१२॥
तद्भेदेन च तत्कार्यं गतिभेदं फलं स्मृतम् ।
दशेशाक्षमारभ्य भुक्तेशर्षे च गुण्यते ॥२८१३॥
सप्तभिर्गुणितं कृत्वा ह्यष्टभिर्भागमाहरेत् ।
रोगं लाभं तथाध्वानं बन्धनं धनमेव च ॥२८१४॥
ऐश्वर्यमर्थनाशं च ह्यपमृत्युं तथा वदेत् ।
सर्वनाडीफलं सत्यं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥२८१५॥

2810 - 2815. (a) For the dasa of the 6th lord (Venus), effects have been widely mentioned in the chapter dealing with effects. One will receive great happiness in the 4th dasa. In the 6th dasa, prosperity will occur.

(b) Count the number of Nakshatras from the one occupied by the lord of a Dasa through the birth Nakshatra and multiply the same by 7 and divide by 8. The remainder will indicate eight kinds of different effects, viz. disease, gain etc. Accordingly, the result of the dasa should be understood.

(c) Count the number of Nakshatras from the dasa lord through the sub period lord. Multiply the said figure by 7 and divide by 8. Disease, gain,

murmuring (out of pains), confinement, riches, exceeding affluence, loss of money and untimely death are the 8 kinds of effects to be based on the remainder as per Sarva Nadi.

दुश्चिक्क्यं च गते केतौ बुद्धिमान् सहजो भवेत् ।
तदीशो बलवान् यस्य सङ्गीतप्रियवल्लभः ॥२८१६ ॥

2816. Should Ketu be in the 3rd, the native's younger brother will be intelligent. The strength of its lord will give fondness for music.

तपःस्थानंगते राहौ तदीशे लग्नराशिगे ।
सुराचार्येण संदृष्टे हरिशङ्करभक्तिमान् ॥२८१७ ॥

2817. Rahu in the 3rd and his dispositor in the ascendant with Jupiter's aspect will make one a devotee of Lords Vishnu and Siva.

चन्द्रलग्नाधिपे षष्ठे भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते ।
अथवा गुरुसंदृष्टे सानुजो जनभाग्यवान् ॥२८१८ ॥

2818. If the lord of the Moon sign is in the 6th (from Sagittarius ascendant) in aspect to Mars or Jupiter, the person will have younger co-born and be fortunate.

सौम्यांशकगते भौमे लग्नेशेन समन्विते ।
अथवा गुरुसंदृष्टे कोपी क्षिप्रप्रसादकः ॥२८१९ ॥
ग्रन्थान्तरे —
दीनेष्वालोकनश्रीमान् बाल्यस्नेहजनप्रियः ।
उष्णवायुप्रपीडाचेत् पापपुण्यं समं भवेत् ॥२८२० ॥

2819 - 2820. Mars with the aspect of Jupiter, or in a Navamsa of Mercury with Jupiter will cause instant anger. But he will immediately be pleased. According to another authority, he will be wealthy, be fond of childhood friends, be troubled by heat and windy diseases and will have meritorious and sinful acts in equal measure.

अष्टमाधिपतौ केन्द्रे पूर्णायुर्योगभाग्यवान् ।
पुत्रशोकमवाप्नोति दाय्यादिकलहं तथा ॥२८२१ ॥
सुतेशाक्रान्तराशीशे कर्मस्थाने शुभेक्षिते ।
तदोषो विलयं यातिगिरिर्व्रह्महतो यथा ॥२८२२ ॥

2821 - 2822. Should the 8th lord Moon be in an angle, one will be endowed with full span of life and be prosperous. But he will incur grief on account of loss of children and will have strained relations with his men. Liquefaction of these

blemishes will occur with the occupation of the 10th house by the dispositor of the 5th lord with a benefic's aspect, just as the thunderbolt destroys the hills.

स्वर्क्षे वाहनस्थानेशे स्वांशे वा बल संयुते ।
नरवाहनवान् भोगी त्यागी सर्वजनप्रियः ॥२८२३ ॥
वाहनत्रयसंयुक्तो जीवान्तं सौख्यवान् भवेत् ।
पापदृष्टिवशान्मध्ये मध्ये भङ्गस्तु योगस्य ॥२८२४ ॥

2823 - 2824. Should the 4th lord (Jupiter) be strong in own sign, or own Navamsa, the subject will have conveyances, will enjoy pleasures, be sacrificing in disposition and be dear to all. He will have three conveyances and will be happy throughout his life. A malefic interrupting this Yoga will interrupt the effects half the way.

व्ययभावगतैः पापैः कर्तरीयोगसंभवः ।
क्रूरकार्यरतो दक्षो बन्धुवर्गे प्रपीडितः ॥२८२५ ॥

2825. Malefics in the 12th (in Scorpio) cause Kartari Yoga. As a result, the native will be interested in performing cruel deeds and be troubled by his relatives.

मेषकोणगते चन्द्रे पाताले भृगुनन्दने ।
श्रीगौरीयोगविख्यातो भवेद्राजसमो नरः ॥२८२६ ॥
श्रीगौरीयोगे च भवेत् प्रजातो
नरोऽतिभोगी रिपुमर्दनश्च ।
त्यागी महानीतिपरः प्रतापी
ह्युत्साहशूरो जनरक्षकश्च ॥२८२७ ॥
नित्यं लालयति स्वदारतनयान् कुम्भेऽथ वा वृश्चिके
श्यामः स्थूलकटिर्विशालनयनः सौन्दर्ययुक्तोऽलसः ।
भोगी स्यान्नरवाहनादयः हिबुके शूक्रे शशाङ्गे स्थिते
त्यागी मत्स्ययवाङ्कुशाङ्कितकरः श्रीगौरियोगोद्भवः ॥२८२८ ॥
देवब्राह्मणसाधुपूज्यनिरतः पृष्ठे च पाशर्वेऽङ्कित
त्यागी योगमनाः प्रधुः ककुदवान् सौन्दर्यदारात्मजः ।
सेनानाथसुखी दृढाङ्गरसिको बाहुप्रतापोन्नतः
सर्वज्ञो रसचित्तभोगरसिकः श्रीगौरियोगोद्भवः ॥२८२९ ॥

2826 - 2829. Sri Gauri Yoga: (a) With the Moon in a trine to Aries (i.e. in Leo or Sagittarius) while the 4th (i.e. Pisces) is occupied by (exalted) Venus, a yoga called Sri Gauri Yoga is formed. Then the person will be equal to a king. He will

enjoy abundant pleasures, will destroy his adversaries, be of sacrificing disposition, highly just, valorous, enthusiastic, heroic and a protector of men. He will be attached to his progeny and spouse.

(b) Venus in the 3rd with Aquarius Navamsa i.e. in Vargottama, (while the Moon is placed as at "a") will give the following effects. The person will be ever affectionate to his spouse and progeny, be dark in complexion, will have a stout (or prominent) waist and broad eyes. He will be beautiful, indolent, will enjoy pleasures, and be rich with conveyances.

(c) Venus in the 4th along with the Moon causing (another kind of) Sri Gauri Yoga will reveal the undermentioned results. The subject will have (favourable physiognomical) symbols of fish, barley and Ankusa (elephant-driver's hook) on his palm. He will be interested in honouring gods, Brahmins and saints. Further, he will have special symbols on the back and sides of the body, be of sacrificing mind, attached to Yoga systems (i.e. Dhyana, Hatha etc.), be lordly, will have a hump on the shoulder and will have attractive spouse and progeny. He will be the head of an army, be happy, will have strong limbs, be lustful and be endowed with great physical strength. He will be a knower of everything, be discriminating in taste and will enjoy pleasures.

Notes: (b) "Kumbhe athava Vrischike" vide sloka 2828 above rightly reads as "Kumbhamse Dushikyē" in another version which is included in the translation at the cost of our text.

॥राशिदशारम्भफलम् ॥

शुद्धपापदशामेषे शुभग्रहसमन्विते ।

मेपूरणगते जीवे कीर्तिमान् धनवान् भवेत् ॥२८३० ॥

2830. (a) The sign Aries with a benefic planet while the 10th (Virgo) is occupied by Jupiter will cause fame and wealth.

(b) Two malefics in the 4th (Pisces) will cause exhaustion of riches.

पापद्वये वेश्मगते महदैश्वर्यखण्डितः ।

॥चरलमन्म धनञ्जयांशः ॥

भाग्याद्भाग्यकर्मणौ च मिलितौ स्वक्षेत्रनीचोच्चगौ

लग्नेशे बलसंयुते शुभखगैरालोकिते संयुते ।

भूपालप्रभवो भवेदथ महाराजेन तुल्यस्थिति

र्यद्वास्याद्बहुरलधान्यकनकाद्यैश्वर्यलक्ष्मीपतिः ॥२८३१ ॥

लग्नात् कर्माधिनाथे शशितनयगृहे स्वोच्चाभिर्त्रांशो वा
व्यापाराजीवनं स्याद्यदि जनितनरो राजकार्यप्रवेशी ।

विप्रश्चेद्राजपूज्यः सकलगुणनिधिर्वैश्वमूलाद्धनाद्यो

लोके प्रख्यातकीर्तिर्यदि जनितनरो राजतुल्यप्रभावः ॥२८३२ ॥

2831 - 2832. (a) The lords of the 9th and 10th counted from the 9th should join in a sign which is the own or exaltation sign of one of them. The ascendant lord being in strength should be aspected by a benefic planet. As a result, the subject will be kingly and will enjoy the status due to an emperor. He will be endowed with many gems, riches, grains, gold etc. and be a lord of wealth.

(b) The lord of the 10th from the ascendant should be in Leo with a Navamsa that exalts him or is owned by him or a friend. In that case, the native will live by business activities, be engaged in royal service, be learned, honoured by the king, an ocean of all virtues, will become rich through Vaisyas (men of trading community), be widely famous in the world and be so efficacious as a king.

Notes: Contrary to the caption given, these two verses do not relate to Dhananjaya Nadiamsa of a movable sign, but to Sagittarius ascendant in general. These can also be applied to other ascendants according to the situation.

In the first line of sloka 2831, the text refers to lords of the 9th and 10th counted from the 9th being in debility. This expression is untenable and hence omitted in the rendering to avoid confusion.

(a) The hints given can also be applied to the native's father.

(b) This should be specifically understood as Mercury being in the sign Leo with Virgo Navamsa, Taurus/Libra Navamsa.

धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे कुलीरे चन्द्रसंस्थिते ।

शूद्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं द्वितीयोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः ॥२८३३ ॥

अथ वा च तृतीय स्याज्येष्ठभ्रातृयुतो भवेत्

पश्चाद्भ्रातृस्वसृणां तु बहुत्वं च विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२८३४ ॥

उत्तरांशे प्रजातश्च नवमोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः ।

दशमश्च भवेत् पुत्रो रक्तवर्णशरीरवान् ॥२८३५ ॥

धनञ्जयांशे जातस्तु पूर्वार्धे कृशदेहवान् ।
 उत्तरार्धे स्थूलकायः श्रीमान् वाग्मी दयापरः ॥२८३६ ॥
 धनञ्जयांशे कृशदीर्घदेहः
 कामी सदा भ्रातृविरोधभाक् स्यात् ।
 अल्पाशनो तामसकृत्यकृच्च
 तमोगुणी सात्त्विकवच्च दृष्टः ॥२८३७ ॥

2833 - 2837. Movable Ascendant - Dhananjaya Nadiamsa: (a) The native of first half of this Nadiamsa, having the Moon in Cancer, will be a Soodra and be the second issue of the family. Or he could be the third. He will have older brother(s) and many younger brothers and sisters.

(b) One born in the 2nd half of this Nadiamsa will be the 9th or 10th issue of the family. He will be of blood-red complexion.

(c) One belonging to the first half will have a thin body.

(d) His counterpart will have a heavy physique, be wealthy, eloquent in speech and kind in disposition.

(e) The native of first half of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa will have an emaciated and long body. He will be libidinous and will be ever inimical to his co-born. He will consume limited food, be malignant in actions, ignorant, and will look like a genuine person.

Notes: Dhananjaya Nadiamsa extends as under: in a movable sign from 24° 24' to 24° 36'; in an immovable sign from 5° 24' to 5° 36'; and in a dual sign from 9° 24' to 9° 36'.

काश्यपः —

धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे लग्ने शनिनिरीक्षते ।
 तमोगुणस्वभावः स्यात् सर्वदा दुर्बलो भवेत् ॥२८३८ ॥
 उत्तरार्धे सात्त्विकः स्याद्राजसमप्रकृतिर्भवेत् ।
 अरोगी दृढभाग्यश्च ब्रह्मांशे राजपूजितः ॥२८३९ ॥

2838 - 2839. According to Sage Kasyapa: (a) One belonging to the first half of the subject Nadiamsa, with Saturn's aspect on the ascendant, will be predominantly a malignant person. He will be ever weak.

(b) The native of 2nd half will be genuine, be passionate, devoid of diseases and will enjoy firm fortunes. He will be honoured by the king.

Notes: (b) Reference to "Brahmamsa" is redundant.

धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे वणिग्वृत्त्या च जीवितः ।
 उत्तरार्धे तथा विन्धाद्व्यवसाये प्रसिद्धिमान् ॥२८४० ॥
 सत्यानृते वणिग्भावं पूर्वार्धे धनधान्यवान् ।
 शिशोश्च जननात् पश्चाज्जनकश्च सुभाग्यवान् ॥२८४१ ॥

2840 - 2841. (a) One born in the first half of the subject Nadiamsa will eke out his livelihood by trading activities while that of 2nd half will be famous in his calling.

(b) The native of first half of this Nadiamsa will be endowed with wealth and grains. After his birth, his father's prosperity will multiply.

Notes: The expression "Satya + Anrithe + Vanik + Bhaavam" in sloka 2841 does not convey anything tangible. These words in order mean: "Truth, untruth, trading and Bhava (a house of the horoscope).

स्थानच्युतिं जन्मदशाविपाके

दुर्भिक्षकालं जनशोकमाहुः ।

श्रीचोलदेशे नृपतेश्च मृत्युं

राजान्तरं म्लेच्छकलापनं च ॥२८४२ ॥

कुबेरांशे चरे लग्ने ह्युत्तरांशोद्भवस्य च ।

जन्मदाये पाण्ड्यदेशे मण्डलाधिपतेर्विपत् ॥२८४३ ॥

2842 - 2843. Irrelevant: There will be loss of position in the first dasa. The country will reel under famine and the populace will be in grief. The king of Chola country will quit the world and a change of king will occur. The native of Kubera Nadiamsa in a movable sign in the first dasa, king of the Pandya region will be endangered.

जन्मलग्नाधिपे चन्द्रे तुलांशे शनिवीक्षिते ।

त्रिग्रहोच्चे प्रजातस्तु धनवांश्च न संशयः ॥२८४४ ॥

नीचग्रहाभावकाले राजयोगो न विद्यते ।

राजतुल्यसुभाग्यं स्याद्भ्रातृमूलाद्धनान्वितः ॥२८४५ ॥

2844 - 2845. Cancer Ascendant: The Moon ruling the ascendant should be aspected by Saturn and occupy Libra Navamsa while three planets are in exaltation. Such a person will be wealthy. Without the presence of a debilitated planet, there will be no Yoga. (That is, in Kali Yuga, a debili-

tated planet is a must so that exalted planets are able to cause Raja Yoga, according to sage Garga). His fortunes will be akin to that of a king. He will acquire wealth through his co-born.

धनञ्जयांशे धनिकः प्रतापी
ताताम्बिकासौख्यसुभूषणाप्तः।

उर्वीचरः सत्यवचश्च लुब्धो

शुभग्रहेथऽर्तुरगूढवान् स्यात् ॥२८४६ ॥

क्रोधात्मा चित्तविभ्रंशी स्त्रीलोलो भ्रातृवञ्चकः।

अत्मकौटिल्यवान्मित्यं लग्नेशे शनिवीक्षिते ॥२८४७ ॥

अत्याग्रहीदुर्गतिमांक्रोधी सात्त्विक वञ्चकः।

बहुज्ञातिजनैर्युक्तः कुबेरांशे प्रजायते ॥२८४८ ॥

2846 - 2848. (a) One born in Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, in a movable ascendant will be rich, and valorous. He will enjoy happiness through his paternal grand-mother and will acquire ornaments. He will have excellent conduct, be truthful and miserly.

(b) Should Saturn aspect the lord of the ascendant, one will be irascible, mentally perturbed, addicted to women, will cheat his co-born, be crooked, very whimsical, will go to hell (or will fall to bad days), be given to anger and will cheat genuine people. He will have many relatives.

शुभैश्चतुर्भिर्बलिभिर्धनभाग्यायकर्मभिः।

संपूर्णवित्त सततं कुबेर इव जायते ॥२८४९ ॥

2849. The four planets, viz. the lords of the 2nd, 9th, 11th and 10th, endowed with strength will grant one complete wealth. The native will ever be equal to Kubera (the god of wealth).

कुबेरांशे पूर्वभागे लग्नेशे शनिवीक्षिते।

पूर्वपश्चिमवीथ्योश्च सोमस्य दिशि जायते ॥२८५० ॥

नदीप्रान्ते पुरे ग्रामे प्रसूतिश्च भविष्यति।

वनस्थलनिवासं च जननं वा भविष्यति ॥२८५१ ॥

उत्तरांशे नदीप्रान्ते नगरे जन्मवासवान्।

तत्पिता राजसेवी स्यात् पूर्वार्धे राजवल्लभः ॥२८५२ ॥

2850 - 2852. Kubera Nadiamsa - Movable Ascendant: (a) The subject of the first half of this part of the zodiac with the ascendant lord in aspect to Saturn will be born in a street extending from east to west and in a house facing the direction ruled by

the moon, that is the north-west. His birth will be in a village or a town in the region of a river. He will live in a forest area or alternatively will be born there.

(b) One belonging to the 2nd half will be born in the region of a river in a town and will live there. His father will be in royal service.

(c) The native of former half of the subject Nadiamsa will be dear to the king.

Notes: "Kubera Nadiamsa" used in this portion of the text denotes the subject Nadiamsa, which is Dhananjaya Nadiamsa. This need not be confused with Kubera Shashtiamsa.

पितामहाधिपे भौमे स्वोच्चे द्विग्रहसंयुते।

भाग्याधिपेन संदृष्टे पितामहश्चिरायुषः ॥२८५३ ॥

तद्देशाधिपतिर्बाल्ये ह्यतिदारिद्र्यसंयुतः।

पितामहश्च दीर्घायुर्बहुभ्रातृयुतो भवेत् ॥२८५४ ॥

धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे भारकश्च पितामहः।

क्लेशजीवनमाप्नोति पुत्रमूलश्रियान्वितः ॥२८५५ ॥

2853 - 2855 (a) Cancer Ascendant: The native's paternal grand-father will be endowed with longevity if the ruler of the house denoting the said relative, viz. Mars (the ruler of 9th from 9th, i.e. the 5th) is in exaltation, in the company of two planets and in aspect to the lord of the 9th (Jupiter). (That is, Mars in Capricorn in the company of two planets and with the aspect of Jupiter.) In his childhood, the said relative would be extremely poor. He would have many co-born and many burdens. His life would be troublesome. He would earn wealth through his children.

काश्यपः —

पूर्वार्धे भारकश्चैव समुद्रप्रान्तवासवान्।

वार्धके सौख्यमाप्नोति ह्युत्तरांशे सुभाग्यवान् ॥२८५६ ॥

2856. According to sage Kasyapa, the said relative of the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, first half, would live in the region of a sea and would carry loads. He would be happy in his old age. In case of second half of the subject Nadiamsa, the said relative would be very fortunate.

धनञ्जयांशे कटके विलग्ने पितामहस्तान्त्रिककर्मसक्तः।

शिवार्चनाद्वा कुचरित्रयुक्तो

मध्ये सुभाग्यं रतिमात्रवान् स्यात् ॥२८५७ ॥

तान्त्रिककर्मदोषेण भार्यारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
 बहुकालमपत्नीको दारिद्र्यं प्राप्नुयाद्ध्रुवम् ॥२८५८ ॥
 तत्पिता धनिकश्चैव वेश्यास्त्रीपुत्रपुत्रिमान् ।
 तस्य दोषवशाच्चैव दारिद्र्यं स्वपितामहः ॥२८५९ ॥
 पुण्यतीर्थवशाद्भाग्यं शिवानुग्रहधर्मवान् ।
 शिवलिङ्गप्रतिष्ठात्वं पितामहफलं वदेत् ॥२८६० ॥

2857 - 2860. The paternal grand-father of the subject native would be fond of Tantrik rituals and would worship Lord Siva. He would have a bad history. In between he would enjoy good fortunes and carnal pleasures. Due to the ills of his Tantrik rituals, his wife would incur early death. For a long time, he would be without spouse and be in the grip of acute poverty. His father would be rich, and would beget sons and daughters through a prostitute. Due to this blemish, the native's grand-father would be indigent. By visiting sacred places, his fortunes would revive due to the mercy of Lord Siva.

धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वाधेः पितामहः सुपुण्यवान् ।
 स्वपुत्रसहितश्चैव गङ्गास्नानात् परं सुखम् ॥२८६१ ॥
 दरिद्रमोचनं चैति वंशे भाग्याभिवृद्धिदम् ।
 पुत्रपौत्रसमृद्धिश्च कौबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२८६२ ॥
 पितामहस्य पुण्येन स्वपिता कीर्तिमान् सुधीः ।
 बहुसोदरयुक्तोऽपि ह्येकभ्रातृयुतो भवेत् ॥२८६३ ॥

2861 - 2863. The paternal grand-father of the native of first half of the subject Nadiamsa would be a meritorious person and would visit Ganges along with his son. His poverty would be cured and fortunes would spread in his family. He would obtain sons and grand-sons. Due to the merits of his (the native's) paternal grand-father, his father will earn fame and be intelligent. Although he may have many co-born, he will be left with only one.

मन्दांशगे सुताधीशे कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ।
 पितामहश्च धर्मात्मा कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२८६४ ॥
 उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य पितामहश्च धर्मकृत् ।
 गङ्गायात्राफलं नास्ति शिवलिङ्गप्रतिष्ठान् ॥२८६५ ॥
 भावाध्यायेषु विस्तारं पितामहफलं तथा ।
 पूर्वभागे विशेषः स्थानाडीयोगे क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥२८६६ ॥

2864 - 2866. Kubera Nadiamsa: (a) Paternal grand-father would be charitable in disposition if

the 5th lord is in a Navamsa of Saturn.

(b) Birth in the above-mentioned Nadiamsa's second half would also indicate similar effect. But the paternal grand-father will not visit Ganges. He will instal a Siva Linga.

In the chapter on Bhava, effects have been given in detail in respect of the said relative, particularly for the first half of this Nadiamsa. Yoga effects have also been told in a scattering manner.

कुबेरांशे पूर्वभागे सम्पदायेऽन्त्यभागके ।
 विपन्नक्षत्रदशादौ पितामहमृतिं वदेत् ॥२८६७ ॥
 जन्मादिद्वादशाब्दान्ते षोडशाब्दाद्द्विवत्सरे ।
 पितामहस्य निर्याणं ज्येष्ठ भ्रातृविवाहके ॥२८६८ ॥

2867 - 2868. Kubera Nadiamsa - First Half:

Death of paternal grand-father will occur in the end of the 2nd dasa or in the beginning of the 3rd dasa of the native. From birth till the end of the 12th year (i.e. before the 12th year) or within 2 years following 16th year of age of the native, death of paternal grand-father will occur and marriage to older co-born will take place.

पाठान्तरे —
 कुबेरांशोत्तरे भागे जातरयोद्वाहतः परम् ।
 जन्मादिद्वादशे वर्षे ज्येष्ठ भ्राता विवाहित ॥२८६९ ॥

2869. According to another authority after the marriage of the native of second half of Kubera Nadiamsa Before the 12th year of the subject, his older brother will get married.

Notes: The first line is independent of the 2nd line. Its instruction is incomplete. The 2nd line of the verse suggests the time of marriage of older brother.

अथवा षोडशाब्दे वा तत्पूर्वे मनुवत्सरे ।
 पितामहस्थानगते च राहौ
 तदीश्वरे स्वीचगते बलाद्दये
 शुभान्विते शोभनदृष्टियुक्ते ।
 नरो भवेदामरणान्तसौख्यः ॥२८७० ॥

2870. (a) Either in the 16th year or the 14th year of the subject (his paternal grand-father would die).

(b) The native will enjoy happiness throughout his life in the following case. Rahu should be in the 5th house (in Scorpio). His dispositor (Mars)

should be in strength with exaltation (in Capricorn), in the company of and aspect to benefics.

Notes: (a) This part of the verse is incomplete. It suggests the time of death of grand-father.

पितृस्थानाधिपे जीवे केसरीयोगसंयुते ।

कुबेरांशे प्रजातस्य जनकश्च सुभाग्यवान् ॥२८७१ ॥

शिशोश्च जननात् पूर्वं दारिद्रेण च कर्षितः ।

पश्चात् सौख्यमवाप्नोति गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ॥२८७२ ॥

2871 - 2872. The lord of the 9th, viz. Jupiter, should be involved in Kesari Yoga. As a result, the father of the native of Kubera Nadiamsa (Cancer ascendant) will enjoy good fortunes. Prior to the birth of the native, he would be emaciated due to poverty. Afterwards, he will be happy and his family will receive the blessings of the goddess of wealth.

स्वपिता श्यामवर्णश्च स्थूलकर्णः सुबुद्धिमान् ।

राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च देवब्राह्मणपोषकः ॥२८७३ ॥

वैदिकाचारवान्स्वस्वसुतस्थापको भुवि ।

स्वपितृभ्रातृपुत्रस्तुह्येकश्चातिसुखी भवेत् ॥२८७४ ॥

स्वजातिधर्मकार्येषु निर्णेता च भविष्यति ।

2873 - 2874½. Cancer Ascendant - Kubera Nadiamsa: The native's father will be black in complexion and will have stout (or large) ears. He will be highly intelligent, famous in royal service and will honour gods and Brahmins. He will incessantly follow the Vedic codes of conduct, will firmly establish the native (i.e. will contribute to his prosperity) and will be in a position to decide what the men of his race should do (i.e. he would be an eminent social figure).

पितृस्थानाधिपे जीवे स्वोच्चे कुजनवांशगे ॥२८७५ ॥

सूर्यात्मजेन संदृष्टे वातरोगप्रपीडितः ।

किञ्चित् कालमनाचारी पश्चाद्द्वैदिकमार्गकः ॥२८७६ ॥

आदौ शैवप्रियश्चैव पश्चाद्द्वैदिकवान् सुधीः ।

बहुभ्रातृयुतो मानी स्वपितृभ्रातृपोषकः ॥२८७७ ॥

बाल्ये दारिद्र्यसंयुक्तः स्वभुजाजितभाग्यवान् ।

देशे केरले सञ्चारं विवाहानन्तरं सुखम् ॥२८७८ ॥

पुत्रोत्सवात् परं सौख्यं पुत्रमूलात् सुभाग्यवान् ।

धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे जनकस्य महत् सुखम् ॥२८७९ ॥

राजद्वारे सुकीर्तिश्च बहुगेहनिवासकृत् ।

मध्ये भाग्यसमृद्धश्च वनस्थलगतः सुखी ॥२८८० ॥

वनान्तरप्रभुद्वारे कीर्तिमान् बन्धुपोषकः ।

सात्त्विको गुणवान् रागी पुरग्रामाग्रणीर्भवेत् ॥२८८१ ॥

उत्तरांशे च जनकः सोदरभ्रातृवैरवान् ।

तस्य दोषवशात् क्लेशं रोगी पुत्रवियोगवान् ॥२८८२ ॥

पूर्वभागे क्वचिच्चैव भ्रात्रुमूलाद् द्विभार्यके ।

विभागकाले सन्तापो जनकस्य न संशयः ॥२८८३ ॥

धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे कुजे शुक्रनिरीक्षिते ।

मध्ये बन्धुविरोधेन राजोपद्रववान् पिता ॥२८८४ ॥

गार्ग्यः —

धनञ्जयांशे जनकस्य सौख्यं

पुत्रोत्सवानन्तरभाग्यवृद्धिम् ।

सुभ्रातृवृद्धिं मुनयो वदन्ति

वनान्तरे पुरे निवासम् ॥२८८५ ॥

नानादेशप्रसिद्धश्च बहुव्यापारवान् पिता ।

सन्मार्गवृत्तिं निरतः कालान्तरसुभाग्यवान् ॥२८८६ ॥

गुरुद्वयप्रियो ज्ञानी सदाशिवपुराणवित् ।

जनकस्य फलं विन्द्यात् कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२८८७ ॥

लग्नात् पञ्चमगे राहौ यस्यां नाड्यां प्रजायते ।

स्वपिता गुरुनिन्दावान् गुरुदृष्टिविवर्जिते ॥२८८८ ॥

2875 - 2888. The undermentioned effects would occur to the father of one born in Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, Cancer ascendant.

(a) **Jupiter in Martian Navamsa:** Note if the 9th lord Jupiter is aspected by Saturn and occupies a Navamsa of Mars. Then the father of the said native would be troubled by windy diseases. For some time, he would take to unorthodox ways and later on shift to the Vedic path. Initially he would be fond of Saivites (i.e. the followers of the school of Lord Siva) and then follow Vedic codes of conduct. He would be very intelligent, would have many brothers, be honourable and would patronise his coborn. During his childhood he would be in the grip of poverty and would gather wealth by his own efforts. He would wander in the region of Kerala and be happy after marriage. Following the birth of a son, his happiness would increase. His fortunes would improve through his son.

(b) **2nd Half of Kubera Nadiamsa:** The father of the native of second half of Dhananjaya Nadi-

amsa would be greatly happy. He would attain much fame in royal circle and would live in many houses. In between, his fortunes would increase and he will be happy in a forest region. His fame would increase through the king of another forest region. He would patronize his kinsfolk, be gentle, virtuous, passionate and be a chief person of a town or village. He would be inimical to his co-born and as a consequence be in grief. He would incur diseases and suffer separation from his son.

(c) **1st Half of Kubera Nadiamsa:** The father of the subject belonging to the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa would be somewhat grieved on account of enmity with co-born and would have two wives. At the time of family property division, he would be distressed (i.e. be at a disadvantage).

(d) **Mars Aspected by Venus:** If birth be in the 1st half of Kubera Nadiamsa while Mars is in aspect to Venus, the native's father would incur enmity with his kinsfolk in the middle of his life and be troubled by royal wrath.

(e) **Dhananjaya (Kubera) Nadiamsa:** According to sage Garga, the father of the subject of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa (apparently applicable to either half) would receive following effects. He would be happy whose prosperity would increase following the birth of a son (or the native). His co-born would prosper. He would live in a town or village between forests, would be famous in many countries and would have varied kinds of business activities. He would be attached to a gentle path of living and would make his fortunes after some interval (or initial debacles). He would have two loving preceptors, be honourable and be an expert in Siva Purana.

(f) If Rahu is in the 5th without Jupiter's aspect, the native's father would blame his preceptors.

पितृस्थानाद्गुरुस्थानं पञ्चमं मनुर्ब्रवीत् ।

तत्र राहुश्च केतुर्वा स्वपित्रोश्च गुरुद्वयम् ॥२८८९ ॥

2889. One's 5th house deals with the preceptor of his father for it is the 9th from the 9th. Rahu or Ketu in the 5th house of the native denotes that his father will have two preceptors.

Notes: The 9th house denotes one's preceptor or Guru who initiates him spiritually or otherwise for gathering knowledge. From this verse we can

formulate a principle that Rahu or Ketu in the 9th will cause two preceptors to the native.

वेदान्तशास्त्रतत्त्वज्ञो धीरः शिवपुराणवित् ।

कौबेरांशे पितृव्यस्य पुत्रोऽपि ज्ञानवान् भवेत् ॥२८९० ॥

पितृव्याधिपतौ शुक्रे यावद्विन्दुभिरन्विते ।

तावत् सङ्ख्यापितृव्याश्च दीर्घायुषा भवन्ति हि ॥२८९१ ॥

2890 - 2891. (a) Rahu or Ketu in the 5th indicates that one's father will be an expert in Vedas and Philosophy. He will be bold and an expert in Siva Purana.

(b) The native's paternal uncle's son will be a person of wisdom.

(c) Such number of paternal uncles will be long-lived as the number of Bindus in the Ashtaka varga of Venus, the ruler of the house paternal uncles (the 11th, Taurus).

कारयपः —

गतेऽन्यदेशंजनके जायते पितृसोदरः ।

मेघाद्यंशभुक्तसङ्ख्याः पितृव्याश्च भवन्ति हि ॥२८९२ ॥

2892. (a) According to sage Kasyapa, the native's father and paternal uncles (i.e. father's brothers) will live in distant lands.

(b) The number of paternal uncles will correspond to the Navamsas past from Aries.

Notes: (b) As regards the number of paternal uncles, sage Kasyapa implies use of the position of Venus in Navamsa. That is, the number of Navamsas covered by Venus from Aries in Navamsa will indicate the number of co-born the native's father will have. For Cancer ascendant, Venus is the lord of the 11th which is the 3rd from 9th.

धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे कुलीरे च प्रजायते ।

मुनिसङ्ख्याः पितृव्याश्च ऋतुसङ्ख्याथवा स्मृताः ॥२८९३ ॥

एका पितृष्वसा चैव ह्यपुत्रासा त्वमङ्गली ।

सदा क्लेशवती चैव बहुकालं सुजीवति ॥२८९४ ॥

2893 - 2894. The native of first half of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, Cancer ascendant, will have 7 paternal uncles or 6 uncles and one paternal aunt. The said aunt will be childless and be inauspicious (i.e. will become a widow early). She will be ever in troubles and will live for a long time.

ग्रन्थान्तरे —

पितृष्वसा सदा क्लिष्टा तद्भर्ता पापचेतनः ।

पुत्रशोकवती चैव पुत्रिकाशोक संयुता ॥२८९५ ॥

2895. According to another authority, paternal aunt will be ever in troubles. Her husband will perform sinful deeds. She will be grieved on account of loss of son and loss of daughter.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य भगिनीद्वयवान् पिता ।

एका वैधव्यमाप्नोति ह्येका पुत्रवती भवेत् ॥२८९६ ॥

भावाध्यायेषु विस्तारं पितृव्यस्य फलं वदेत् ।

धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे पितृव्यैकश्चिरायुषः ॥२८९७ ॥

स्वपिता मध्यमायुश्च पितृव्यैकस्तथा भवेत् ।

तीर्थयात्रामवाप्नोति पितृव्यैकअपुत्रकः ॥२८९८ ॥

2896 - 2898. (a) The father of the native of later half of the subject Nadiamsa will have two sisters. One will become a widow and another be endowed with sons. In the chapter on "Bhava" effects concerning paternal uncles have been stated in detail.

(b) In case of birth in first half of the subject Nadiamsa, one paternal uncle will be long-lived. The native's father will have medium life-span. So also another paternal uncle. Visits to pilgrim centers are also indicated (for them). Another paternal uncle will be childless.

पितृव्यौ द्वौ भवेतां वा ह्येको वा भवति ध्रुवम् ।

अपत्नीकस्तथा विन्द्याद्वार्धके पितृसोदरः ॥२८९९ ॥

2899. Paternal uncles could be two, or surely one, for the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa. In case of birth in first half of this Nadiamsa, paternal uncle will be unmarried.

पितृव्यभावान्मदने स्वर्भानौ शशिजांशके ।

पितृव्यभार्या चोन्मादं पूर्वपापस्य हेतुना ॥२९०० ॥

2900. Rahu should be in the 7th from the house of paternal uncle, and should be in Mercury's Navamsa. As a result, the wife of the native's paternal uncle will be mad due to sins of previous birth.

Notes: The 11th rules one's paternal uncle. 7th from there is 5th from ascendant. Hence Rahu should be in Scorpio in this case. Placed in Scorpio 6° 40' through 10° he can obtain Virgo Navamsa ruled by Mercury.

सर्वज्येष्ठः पितृव्यश्च कुबेरांशे दरिद्रवान् ।

बहुपुत्रा भविष्यन्ति द्विभार्यश्चैकपुत्रकः ॥२९०१ ॥

सर्वज्येष्ठपितृव्यस्य ह्यनुजश्च सुपुत्रवान् ।

तदभ्राता पापकर्मात्मा कोपीवाधिकशोकवान् ॥२९०२ ॥

कामी सर्वज्ञवान् रागी मध्ये भाग्यसमृद्धिमान् ।

तान्त्रिकाचारदोषेण दारिद्र्यं वार्द्धके व्यथाम् ॥२९०३ ॥

पितृव्याणां च यः कश्चिद् द्विभार्यापुत्रपुत्रिमान् ।

वन्ध्या युक्तो मृतिं चैति ह्यायुषान्तं सुसौख्यवान् ॥२९०४ ॥

सर्वज्येष्ठपितृव्यस्तु भ्रातृद्वेषी सुवञ्चकः ।

तस्य पापवशात् क्लेशं वार्द्धके भाग्यनाशनम् ॥२९०५ ॥

पुत्रमूलादनर्थं स्यात् स्थानच्युतिमनोव्यथे ।

भावाध्याये पितृव्यस्यदशामार्गे विशेषतः ॥२९०६ ॥

विस्तारेण फलं प्रोक्तं नाडीयोगे क्वचित् क्वचित् ।

2901 - 2906½. The eldest paternal uncle of the native of Kubera Nadiamsa will be indigent. He will have many sons, two wives and one son (through the second wife). The brother next to him (i.e. 2nd uncle) will have prosperous children. Yet the next to him (i.e. 3rd uncle) will indulge in sinful deeds, be irascible and will incur much grief. He will be lustful and a knower of all, be passionate and will in between have increased fortunes. Due to Tantrik activities, he will be in poverty and in his old age will be distressed. Out of paternal uncles, this particular one will have two wives and will have sons and daughters. He will be happy throughout his life. The eldest uncle will hate his coborn and will be a great cheat. Due to his sins, he will be in grief and his fortunes will be destroyed in his old age. He will incur evils due to his sons, will lose his position and be mentally distressed. Using Dasa periods, the chapter on Bhava extensively deals with this aspect apart from some clues with Nadiamsa.

मातृस्थानाधिपे शुक्रे सार्धग्रहसमन्विते ॥२९०७ ॥

भाग्याधिपेन संदृष्टे कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ।

माता गुणवती पूता भर्तृप्रीतियुता सदा ॥२९०८ ॥

बहुपुत्रीसमेता च भ्रातृभ्रात्रीसमन्विता ।

सुवस्त्रभूषणैर्युक्ता किञ्चिद्रोगशरीरिणी ॥२९०९ ॥

2907 - 2909. Mother: The lord of the 4th, Venus, joining a planet with strength and receiving the aspect of the 9th lord (Jupiter), will cause a virtuous mother to the native of Kubera Nadiamsa (Cancer ascendant). She will be pure and will ever

receive the affection of her husband. She will have many daughters and be endowed with brothers, sisters, classic robes and ornaments. She will be somewhat sickly.

Notes: In verse 2907, "Saargha (Sa + Argha) graha" is translated as a planet with strength. "Argha" is value or worth. A planet with value means a planet with strength. Hence Venus is required to be with a strong planet.

धनञ्जयांशे भृगुजे भूसुतेन समन्विते ।
सदा सौख्यवती माता भर्तृपूर्वं मरिष्यति ॥२९१० ॥

2910. The mother of the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa will ever be happy and will pre-decease her husband if Venus joins Mars.

मातुलाधिपतौ जीवे शन्यङ्गारकवीक्षिते ।
कारके भृगुसंयुक्ते दीर्घायुश्चैकमातुलः ॥२९११ ॥

2911. Jupiter, the planet ruling the house of maternal uncles, should be in aspect to Saturn and Mars while the signifying planet (Mercury) is with Venus. As a result one of the maternal uncles of the native will enjoy longevity.

कुबेरांशे मातुलः स्याद्बाल्ये सौख्ययुतः सुखी ।
दारिद्र्यक्लेशवांश्चान्त्ये स्वल्पसन्तानवान् भवेत् ॥२९१२ ॥
मातृष्वसा पुत्रवती भर्तृभाग्ययुता सदा ।
धनञ्जयांशे जननी त्वेकभ्रातृसमन्विता ॥२९१३ ॥
नेत्ररोगी सदा क्लेशी गुणवान् भाग्यवान् भवेत् ।
स्फुटाक्षमातुलश्चैव कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२९१४ ॥
मातृष्वसा भाग्यवती पुत्रीपुत्र युता भवेत् ।
मातामहाधिपे सौम्ये शुक्राङ्गारकसंयुते ।
मातामहस्य गार्हस्थ्यं मातुलस्य दरिद्रताम् ॥२९१५ ॥
मातामहः भ्रातृजनैर्विरोधं
दारिद्र्ययुक्तोऽपि च मातुलश्च ।
तत्कर्मदोषेण भवेद्दरिद्रतां
धनञ्जयांशे मुनयो वदन्ति ॥२९१६ ॥

2912 - 2916. (a) The maternal uncle of the native of Kubera Nadiamsa will in his childhood be happy. In the end he will incur poverty and grief. He will have limited progeny.

(b) The native's maternal aunt will be endowed with sons and be fortunate in respect of her husband.

(c) The mother of the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa will have one brother. He will have eye diseases, be ever in grief, virtuous and fortunate. He will have strange (or bright) eyes.

(d) The sister of the native's mother will be fortunate, be endowed with sons and daughters.

(e) Mercury ruling the house of maternal grandfather (i.e. Gemini which is 12th from Cancer ascendant) should be in the company of Venus and Mars. As a result the said relative will be a householder (fulfilling one of the 4 Asrama Dharmas prescribed by Hindu scriptures) while a maternal uncle will be indigent. The said grand-father will have enmity with his coborn and due to his sins, the maternal uncle will be in poverty.

उत्तरांशे मातुलश्च धनिकः कीर्तिमान् भवेत् ।

मातृष्वसा च दारिद्र्यं तत्पुत्रो वा न संशय ॥२९१७ ॥

मातामहादिवंशस्य भावाध्याये सुविस्तरम् ।

सोदरस्य फलं वक्ष्ये कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२९१८ ॥

2917 - 2918. The maternal uncle of the subject of the 2nd half of the said Nadiamsa will be rich and famous. Maternal aunt and her son will be poor. Effects relating to the family of maternal grandfather have been detailed in the chapter on "Bhava" while narrated below are effects concerning coborn of the subject.

भ्रातृस्थानाधिपे सौम्ये तद्भावे केतुसंस्थिते ।

कारके स्वोच्चराशिस्थे दशसङ्ख्याः सहोदराः ॥२९१९ ॥

अथ वा रुद्रसङ्ख्याश्च कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ।

पञ्चसङ्ख्याश्चायुष्मन्तो वेदसङ्ख्यास्तथैव च ॥२९२० ॥

2919 - 2920. Co-born: The lord of the 3rd, Mercury, being in the 3rd along with Ketu while significator Mars is in exaltation, indicates that the subject of Kubera Nadiamsa will have 10 or 11 coborn. 4 or 5 of them will be endowed with long lives.

Notes: Mercury (along with Ketu) should be in the 3rd Arudha Pada instead of 3rd house according to another version.

धनञ्जयांशे जातस्य ज्येष्ठभ्राता द्विभार्यकः ।

ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुतस्थाने पापाक्रान्ते प्रजायते ॥२९२१ ॥

धनञ्जयांशे जातश्चेदेको वन्ध्यापतिर्भवेत् ।

ज्येष्ठ भ्राता पापयुक्तः पुरा ब्राह्मणशापवान् ॥२९२२ ॥

सर्वज्येष्ठभ्रातृनाथे नीचांशे कुजसंयुते ।
जन्मान्तरे विप्रपत्नी सङ्गदोषी भवेन्नरः ॥२९२३ ॥
तस्य पापवशाद्भार्या पुत्राभावा प्रचक्षते ।
श्वशुरश्चेन्महापापी पिण्डादी नात्र संशयः ॥२९२४ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृ भावनाथे गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते ।
द्रव्यार्जनसमर्थश्च रोगी मातृप्रियो भवेत् ॥२९२५ ॥
पितृप्रियश्च सन्तोषी वेश्यास्त्री सङ्गपापवान् ।
दत्तपुत्रयुतश्चैव महारोगेण कर्षितः ॥२९२६ ॥

2921 - 2926. (a) The elder brother of the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa will have two wives.

(b) Malefics in the 11th will give a barren wife to elder brother. He will be sinful due to curse of Brahmins in previous birth.

(c) The 11th lord (Venus) joining Mars (in one sign) and begetting debilitation Navamsa (Virgo) would be inflicted by the blemish caused by union with a Brahmin woman in a previous birth. Due to that sin, (i.e. due to such an afflicted Venus), his wife will be childless (in the current birth). His father-in-law will be a great sinner and will not receive oblations after his death.

(d) If the 11th lord (Venus) is in aspect to Jupiter, the elder brother will be skilful in gathering wealth, and be dear to his parents. But he will be sickly. He will be endowed with happiness, will have liaison with prostitutes, will adopt a son and be emaciated due to a great disease.

धनञ्जयांशे जातस्य ज्येष्ठभ्राता च दत्तवान् ।
पुत्रस्वीकारमाप्नोति ज्येष्ठभ्राता तथैव च ॥२९२७ ॥
कन्यांशकगते राहौ भार्गवेण समन्विते ।
धनञ्जयांशे जातस्य ज्येष्ठभ्राता अपुत्रकः ॥२९२८ ॥
एको मृतप्रजायुक्तो धूर्तभार्यासमन्वितः ।
एकपुत्रयुतश्चैव सदा पुत्रविचारवान् ।
कालान्तरे दत्तपुत्रो राजसप्रकृतिर्भवेत् ॥२९२९ ॥

2927 - 2929. (a) The elder brother of the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa will adopt a male issue.

(b) Rahu being in association with Venus and being in Virgo Navamsa denotes that one elder brother will be childless while another will obtain dead children. He will have a wicked wife, will have one son and be ever in sadness on account of progeny.

कटकलग्ने कुबेरांशः

कुम्भांशे कटके लग्ने कुबेरांशसमुद्भवः ।
द्विसोदरयुतो वाग्मी पुत्रस्वीकारवान् भवेत् ॥२९३० ॥
सर्वज्येष्ठसुतश्चैव ह्यगम्यागमनोत्सुकः ।
कालान्तरे च तद्रोगं स्वपितामहहेतुना ॥२९३१ ॥
तस्य दोषोपशान्त्यर्थं सेतुस्नानं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
कुटुम्बेन युतश्चैव शान्तिं कुर्याद्यथाविधि ॥२९३२ ॥
तिलदानं प्रकुर्वीत सर्वज्येष्ठसुतस्य च ।
आयुरारोग्यसन्तानं लभते नात्र संशयः ॥२९३३ ॥
एकश्च भ्रातृसन्तानवृद्ध्यर्थं भानुवासरे ।
सेतुमूले मृतश्चेति पुत्रीमांश्च न संशयः ॥२९३४ ॥

2930 - 2934. One born in Kubera Nadiamsa, Cancer ascendant, Aquarius Navamsa, will have two brothers, be eloquent in speech and will have an adopted issue. The eldest son (of the family) will be enthusiastic in treading impeccable paths. After some time, he will fall sick due to sins of paternal grand-father. To overcome this blemish, dips in Setu should be undertaken. He will be endowed with family. Donation of sesamum should also be done. Following these, he will enjoy health and progeny. For obtaining progeny to another co-born, on a Sunday death in Setu ... and he will obtain daughters.

Notes: There are some interruptions and interpolations in these verses and the rendering is after eliminating doubtful additions.

In verse 2934, the useful suggestion is that another brother will be childless in the initial stages, and will obtain female issues after some rituals. This verse can be linked to the following three verses.

मनुः —

कुबेरांशे कनिष्ठस्तु कश्चित् सन्तानविघ्नवान् ।
तस्य दोषोपशान्त्यर्थं सेतौ भानुवतं चरेत् ॥२९३५ ॥
माघमासे भानुवारे सप्तमीतिथिसंयुते ।
अर्कस्य प्रतिमां दद्यात् काञ्चनी वस्त्रसंयुताम् ॥२९३६ ॥
तिलदानं प्रकुर्वीत शतब्राह्मणभोजनम् ।
पश्चात् सन्तानमाप्नोति दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति ॥२९३७ ॥

2935 - 2937. The last brother of all will have some obstacles in begetting progeny. To overcome this blemish, vows to Sun God on a Sunday coin-

ciding with Magha Saptami should be maintained in Setu. A golden image of the Sun god, with suitable robes should be worshipped. Donation of sesamum should be undertaken and a hundred Brahmins should be fed. Following these rituals, he will obtain long-living progeny.

तथाभावी दत्तपुत्रो दीर्घमायुश्च विन्दति ।
 कुबेरांशे पूर्वभागे सोदरश्च द्विभार्यकः ॥२९३८ ॥
 एकभार्यो पुत्रयुक्तो द्विभार्यो दत्तपुत्रवान् ।
 धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वाधे बालकौ द्वौ च नश्यतः ॥२९३९ ॥
 सहोदरीद्वयं विन्धाद्बाल्यारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
 भगिन्यौ द्वे चिरायुष्ये एका रोगवती भवेत् ॥२९४० ॥
 एका दारिद्र्यमाप्नोति जायेते यमलौ सुतौ ।
 जायेतां द्वे च सोदर्यौ पुत्रपुत्रीसमन्विते ॥२९४१ ॥
 किञ्चिद्भ्रातृफलं वक्ष्ये कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ।
 रक्तवर्णं शरीरी च बाल्ये दुष्टस्वभाववान् ॥२९४२ ॥
 पश्चात्पत्नी ज्ञानी च शिवपूजाप्रणीर्भवेत् ।
 पुराणधर्मश्रोता च बाल्ये मातृप्रियः सुखी ॥२९४३ ॥
 उत्कृष्टधर्मवानित्यं वैदिकाचार संयुतः
 मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं च ह्यल्पपुत्रयुतो भवेत् ॥२९४४ ॥
 भ्रातृशोकेन सन्तप्तः ह्यन्तःकापट्ययुक्तिमान् ।
 कंचित्कालमस्वतन्त्रः पश्चात् स्वातन्त्र्यभागवान् ॥२९४५ ॥
 श्रीयुक्तश्च महाभोगी धूर्तस्त्रीनायको भवेत् ।
 तद्द्वारवंशे पापात्मा पाषण्डाचारतत्परः ॥२९४६ ॥

2938 - 2946. (a) His (brother's) adopted son will be long-lived.

(b) The brother of the native of former half of Kubera Nadiamsa will have two wives. One wife will have sons and the second one will adopt progeny.

(c) In case of birth in former half of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, the brother will have two sons.

(d) Two of the native's sisters will be inflicted by infant mortality. Two sisters will be long-lived. One will be sickly. Another will be in poverty and will have twin-sons. His sisters will have sons and daughters.

(e) Some effects concerning co-born of one of Kubera Nadiamsa are stated below. His brother will be blood-red in complexion and will be wicked in childhood. Afterwards he will perform penance and be endowed with wisdom. He will be the best

among worshippers of Lord Siva and be an excellent donor. He will follow Vedic conduct. He will have many dead children and limited progeny. He will be grieved due to loss of co-born, be inwardly cunning, be independent for some time and will make fortunes on his own. He will be wealthy, will enjoy much pleasures, and be the husband of a wicked woman. His in-laws will be sinful and hypocritic.

काश्यपः —

कुम्भारांशे कटके लग्ने कुम्भाराशयंशजस्तथा ।
 सहोदरभ्रातृभार्यावंशे पापबहुत्ववान् ॥२९४७ ॥
 तस्य पापवशाद्भ्राता पुत्राभावो मृतप्रजः ।
 भ्रातृणां चैव सर्वेषां भार्यावंशस्य लक्षणम् ॥२९४८ ॥

2947 - 2948. Aquarius Navamsa: As per sage Kasyapa, the ascendant being Cancer with Aquarius Navamsa, while the Moon is also in the sign Aquarius and in Aquarius Navamsa, will cause many sins in the in-laws' family of the native's brother. Because of those sins, the brother will be childless and will obtain dead children.

दारस्थानाधिपे मन्दे स्वोच्चे वा मकरांशगे ।
 उद्वाहमेको लभते कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२९४९ ॥
 सम्पदाये विवाहः स्याद्बहुस्त्री सङ्गवान् भवेत् ।
 गूढकामातुरः श्रीमान् दारेसे स्वोच्चराशिगे ॥२९५० ॥
 पञ्चत्रिंशाब्दपर्यन्तं गूढकामातुरः सुखी ।
 ग्रन्थान्तरे कुबेरांशे पञ्चचत्वारिंशत्सरे ॥२९५१ ॥
 जन्मादिर्विंशतेः पश्चात् परस्त्रीसङ्गदोषवान् ।
 कामस्थानं गते शुक्रे भूसुतेन समन्विते ॥२९५२ ॥
 बहुकामातुरश्चैव ह्यसौ पापयुतो भवेत् ।
 तत्र सौम्ये कुबेरांशे वार्धके नष्टवीर्यवान् ॥२९५३ ॥
 तन्मूलाद्द्रव्याकुलं चैव मध्ये मध्ये क्वचित् क्वचित् ।
 लग्नात् पञ्चमगे शुक्रे ह्युष्णरोगयुतो भवेत् ॥२९५४ ॥
 वीर्यनाशमवाप्नोति कामवृद्धिं क्वचित् क्वचित्
 स्वभार्या श्यामवर्णा स्यादल्पभ्रातृसमन्विता ॥२९५५ ॥
 बहुसोदरियुक्ता च बहुकालं समुज्जली ।

2949 - 2955½. Cancer Ascendant - Kubera Nadiamsa: (a) One born in this part of the zodiac with Saturn in his exaltation sign, or in Capricorn Navamsa will have only one marriage. His marriage will occur in his 2nd dasa. He will have

liaison with many women and be secretly lustful. He will be rich if the 7th lord Saturn is exalted. The said lustful disposition will exist upto the age of 35. According to another authority it will be upto the age of 45. After the age of 20, he will join others' women.

(b) **Venus & Mars in Aries:** Venus in the 10th (in Aries) in the company of Mars will make one highly libidinous. He will be sinful (due to illicit associations).

(c) **Mercury & Mars in Aries:** Mercury therein (i.e. in Aries, along with Mars) will cause loss of semen in old age. Because of that, the person will occasionally be in distress.

(d) **Venus in Scorpio:** Venus in the 5th from the ascendant (i.e. in Scorpio) will cause diseases generated by heat. The person will incur loss of semen and his lustfulness will somewhat increase. His wife will be dark in complexion and will have limited number of brothers and many sisters. The native will live for a long time.

कुम्भांशे कटके लग्ने कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२९५६ ॥
श्वशुरः स्यालकश्चैव पापदारिद्र्यसंयुतौ ।

स्यालकस्यविशेषः स्यादगम्यागमनोत्सुकः ॥२९५७ ॥

अल्पसन्तानमाप्नोति स्यालकस्य फलं स्मृतम् ।

पुत्रस्थानाधिपे भौमे कुम्भांशे गुरुवीक्षिते ॥२९५८ ॥

धनञ्जयांशे ज्ञातस्तु बहुपुत्रयुतो भवेत् ।

पुत्रमध्ये त्वेकस्तु दरिद्रश्चाल्पुत्रवान् ॥२९५९ ॥

विवाहानन्तरं कश्चिक्लिङ्गग्रन्थिव्रणान्मृतः

पुत्रस्थानाधिपे भौमे शानिसंयुक्तवीक्षिते ॥२९६० ॥

स्वपुत्रौ द्वौ द्विभार्यौ च होको शङ्काप्रपीडितः ।

द्विभार्यौ होकभार्यौ वा कुबेरांश समुद्भवः ॥२९६१ ॥

2956 - 2961. (a) The native's father-in-law and brother-in-law, particularly the latter, will incur penury. He (i.e. brother-in-law) will be enthusiastic of going to impeccable places and will have limited number of children.

(b) The lord of the 5th, Mars, in aspect to Jupiter and obtaining Aquarius Navamsa will give many sons to the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa. One of his sons will incur poverty and will have limited number of issues. The native will die following marriage due to ulcers of blood tubes of genital organ.

(c) If the 5th lord Mars is aspected by or associated with Saturn, the native will have two sons and two wives. One of the wives will be of doubtful disposition. One born in Kubera Nadiamsa, may have one wife or two wives, i.e. the possibility of two wives is also there.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्तु ग्रहपीडाप्रपीडितः ।

उत्तरांशे सुतारिष्टबाहुल्यं भवति घृवम् ॥२९६२ ॥

पूर्वभागे क्वचिच्चेति स्वपितुः पापहेतुना ।

पुत्र नाशनिवृत्त्यर्थं सेतुस्नानं समाचरेत् ॥२९६३ ॥

तिलदानं रोगहरं तीर्थाचरणमादिशेत् ।

क्षीराभिषेकं गोदानं तिल धेनुं तथैव च ॥२९६४ ॥

कुर्याद्रामेश्वरे दानं सुतशङ्कानिवारणम् ।

धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वाधे कुलीरे च प्रजायते ॥२९६५ ॥

द्विपुत्रो धनिकः श्रीमान् कलत्रद्वयवान् भवेत् ।

लग्नात् पञ्चमगे पापे यस्यां नाड्यां प्रजायते ॥२९६६ ॥

दत्तपुत्रद्वयोर्मध्य एको भाग्योत्तमोत्तमः ।

इतरो भाग्ययुक्तस्तु गार्हस्थ्ये धनवान् भवेत् ॥२९६७ ॥

पुत्रशोकफलप्राप्तिर्वाधिके च न संशयः ।

मध्यपादे त्विदं सत्यं कुबेरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥२९६८ ॥

2962 - 2968. (a) The native of first half of this Nadiamsa will incur planetary evils.

(b) One belonging to 2nd half will have many blemishes concerning progeny.

(c) In case of birth in first half, fear of destruction of progeny will exist to some extent, due to sins committed by his father. To ward off this evil, bathing in Setu should be done. Donation of sesamum will destroy diseases. Ritual bath offered to (the prescribed) deity with milk, and gifting of a cow and sesamum in Rameshvaram will vanish the blemishes in question.

(d) The native of Cancer ascendant, Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, 1st half, will have two sons, be wealthy and will have two wives.

(e) **Kubera Nadiamsa - Cancer Ascendant:** Should there be a malefic in the 5th, he will have two adopted sons out of whom one will enjoy excellent fortunes. The other one will be fortunate (of a moderate order), be a householder and be wealthy. The native will in his old age incur grief on account of loss of progeny.

Notes: (e) "Madhya Pade" in the last line of sloka 2968 defies proper application.

लग्नात् पञ्चमगे राहौ तत्पदाष्टमगे शनौ ।

पुत्रस्तु भ्रान्तिमान्नोति पुत्रिकाक्लेशमादिशेत् ॥२९६९ ॥

2969. Rahu in the 5th house from the ascendant while Saturn is in the 8th house will cause wandering disposition to the native's son. The native's daughter will be in grief.

भावाष्टवर्गे विस्तारं स्वपुत्रफलनिर्णयम् ।

नाडीग्रन्थे क्वचिच्चेति लक्षणानि विनिर्दिशेत् ॥२९७० ॥

2970. With the help of Ashtaka Varga, results concerning the native's son be elaborately decided. Nadi texts somewhat explain these.

ग्रहांश स्थितरीत्या च लग्नांशे कुम्भसंस्थिते ।

तदीशे स्वोच्चराशिस्थे योगवान् रोगवान् भवेत् ॥२९७१ ॥

2971. Cancer rising with Aquarius Navamsa while the ascendant lord (Moon) is in his exaltation sign will cause prosperity and diseases.

Notes: The term "Grahamsa Stita Reetya" meaning "according to the Navamsa positions of planets" does not have a proper link with the conditions stipulated in the sloka.

विलग्नारूढगे शुक्र भाग्येशेन निरीक्षिते ।

धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे कामी गुप्तधनाद्यवान् ॥२९७२ ॥

2972. One born in the first half of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa while Venus is in the Arudha Pada of the ascendant with the aspect of Jupiter, the 9th lord, will be lustful and will own hidden wealth.

विलग्नानांशकगे भौमे षष्ठेशे लग्नेन्द्रगे ।

लग्नाधिपेन संदृष्टे रोगी दुर्बलदेहवान् ॥२९७३ ॥

त्रिंशद्द्वर्षात् परं चेति देहे मेहविकारवान् ।

अग्निमान्द्यं च लभते ह्यङ्गुरोगप्रपीडितः ॥२९७४ ॥

2973 - 2974. Mars in the Navamsa ascendant while the 6th lord from the ascendant Cancer (i.e. Jupiter) is in an angle in aspect to the Moon will cause an emaciated body. After the age of 20, the person will incur urinary troubles, dyspepsia and disorders of limbs.

कामारूढपदे मन्दे कर्मेशे गुरुवीक्षिते ।

सत्कर्मपूजा विघ्नं च कोपी गुप्तधनाद्यवान् ॥२९७५ ॥

2975. With the 10th lord (Mars) aspected by Jupiter as the Arudha Pada of the 7th is occupied by Saturn, the subject will face obstacles to his good deeds and worship. He will be irascible and will possess hidden wealth.

गुप्तद्रव्यः सुभूषाढ्यः कुलीरे गुरुसंस्थिते ।

कुम्भांशगे प्रजातस्तु वातप्रकृतिदेहवान् ॥२९७६ ॥

2976. For a native of Cancer ascendant, the planet Jupiter in exaltation in the sign Cancer, with Aquarius Navamsa will give hidden wealth, rich ornaments and a physique prone to windy imbalances.

यस्य जन्मसमये शशिलग्नान्

सद्ग्रहो यदि च कर्मणि स्थितः ।

तस्य कीर्तिरमला भुवि तिष्ठे-

दायुषोऽन्तमविनाशितसम्पत् ॥२९७७ ॥

2977. He who has a benefic in the 10th from the Moon at the time of birth will possess flawless fame and wealth that will remain indestructible till the end of his life.

Notes: This Yoga is popularly known as Amala Yoga. There are authorities who prefer Amala Yoga from the Moon rather than the one from the ascendant.

केसरीयोगजातस्तु कुलीरांशे धनी भवेत् ।

चन्द्रे पापयुते दृष्टे ह्यन्तः कपटवान् सदा ॥२९७८ ॥

2978. The native of Kubera Nadiamsa with Kesari Yoga will be wealthy. A malefic aspecting or occupying an angle will produce inwardly cunning disposition.

Notes: "Kuliramse" (referring to Cancer Navamsa) in the first line should read as "Kuberamse" meaning Kubera Nadiamsa.

जन्मसम्पद्विपत्क्षेमदशायां च यथोत्तरम् ।

भाग्यवृद्धिमवान्नोति प्रत्यग्दाये विशेषतः ॥२९७९ ॥

शनिद्वितीयपर्याये प्रत्यग्दाये घने स्थिते ।

जननी मृतिमान्नोति मकरे पितृमारकम् ॥२९८० ॥

ततः पश्चाद्भातृशोकं पितृव्यारिष्टसंभवम् ।

ज्ञातिवर्गे मृतिं चैव षट्त्रिंशाब्दात् परं वदेत् ॥२९८१ ॥

रन्ध्रेशांशे तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।

पितामहस्य निर्याणं विपदाये भविष्यति ॥२९८२ ॥

सर्वज्येष्ठपितृव्यस्य मारकं च ततः परम् ।
 विपदाये कुलीरांशे सिंहादौ नात्रसंशयः ॥२९८३ ॥
 मकरे वृषभे सिंहे तुलायां तत्रिकोणगे ।
 अतीव क्लेश कालः स्यात् स्फुटयोग गते शनौ ॥२९८४ ॥
 क्षामक्षोभादिकार्याणि देशाधिपतिनाशनम् ।
 सम्पत्तारदशान्त्यादौ विपदाये शुभाधिकम् ॥२९८५ ॥
 जनकस्य सुतप्राप्तिः क्षेमदाये विशेषतः ।
 लग्नाच्चतुर्थगे मन्दे निशाकरनिरीक्षिते ॥२९८६ ॥
 अम्महोदररोगाच्च जनकस्य मूर्तिं वदेत् ।
 पित्रार्जितधनप्राप्तिः प्रत्यग्दाये शुभान्तरे ॥२९८७ ॥
 चत्वारिंशात् परं लाभं स्वन्तत्रो धनवान् सुधीः ।
 त्रिचत्वारिंशतः पश्चाद्भ्रातृद्वेषकलापवान् ॥२९८८ ॥
 तत्काले कृत्रिमेणैव पुत्रशोके भविष्यति ।

2979 - 2988½. Kubera Nadiamsa - Cancer Ascendant: (a) From the first to fourth dasa, the native's fortunes will gradually improve. The 5th dasa will specially increase his fortunes.

(b) Saturn's 2nd round of transit in Leo will cause death of mother. In Capricorn he will destroy father. Following this, the subject will lose his brother and paternal uncle, in that order. After his 36th year, death will occur in the relatives' circle.

(c) Saturn moving in a sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 8th lord (i.e. of Saturn himself) or a trine thereof will bring about the death of the native's paternal grand-father, during the 3rd dasa. After this, the eldest of the paternal uncles will quit the world in the native's third dasa with Saturn moving in Leo etc. These apply to Kubera Nadiamsa (read "Kuberamse" meaning Kubera Nadiamsa instead of "Kuliramse" - Cancer Navamsa).

(d) **Irrelevant:** Saturn's journey in Capricorn, Taurus, Leo and Libra or trines thereof will be a period of intense difficulties. Famine and strife will destroy the king.

(e) The end of 2nd dasa or beginning of 3rd dasa will cause much auspicious effects to the subject. His father will obtain a son in the 4th dasa. (This should be applied to exceptional cases.)

(f) Saturn at birth occupying the 4th from the ascendant Cancer and in aspect to the Moon will cause death of father due to dropsy. The native will

obtain paternal wealth in his 5th dasa, in an auspicious planet's sub period.

(g) He will have gains after his 40th year, will become independent, wealthy and intelligent. After the age of 43, he will have clashes with his brother. During that phase he will become shrewd. He will incur grief on account of loss of progeny.

भाग्यारूढपदाधीशे स्वोच्चे भृगुसमन्विते ॥२९८९ ॥
 जन्मप्रभृति सम्पन्नः कुलीरांशे सुभाग्यवान् ।
 पुत्रस्थानं गते राहौ दशायां पुत्रनाशनम् ॥२९९० ॥
 विप्लवेन धनच्छेदं पश्चात् सौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
 विपदाये सुत प्राप्तिं त्रयोविंशात् परं लभेत् ॥२९९१ ॥
 कुबेरांशे विपदाये ह्यादौ सन्तानलाभवान् ।
 आमध्यमाद्विपत्तारप्रत्यगृहदशावधि ॥२९९२ ॥
 सन्तानोत्पत्ति कालं स्यात् कुबेरांशोदभवस्यच ।
 पश्चात् पुत्रश्रियं विन्द्यात् साधनेशदशासुखम् ॥२९९३ ॥
 पुत्रप्राबल्यमाप्नोति कनिष्ठभ्रातृसौख्यवान् ।
 तत्पुत्रस्य श्रियं विन्द्यात् स्वपुत्रद्वेषसंभवः ॥२९९४ ॥

2989 - 2994. Kubera Nadiamsa: (a) The lord of the 9th Arudha Pada being in exaltation and being in the company of Venus will give wealth right from birth. The native will be very fortunate.

(b) Should Rahu be in the 5th house, his Dasa will destroy the native's son. He will lose wealth. After these debacles, he will recover his happiness.

(c) His 3rd dasa will give him progeny after 36th year. Or it could be in the beginning of the said dasa. From the middle of the 3rd dasa through the 5th dasa, it will be a phase of obtainment of progeny for the native of Kubera Nadiamsa. Afterwards he will enjoy progeny's wealth. In his 6th dasa he will be happy. His children will be prosperous. His younger brother will cause him happiness and his (i.e. younger brother's) son will earn wealth but be inimical to the native's son.

Notes: (a) "Kuliramse" should read as "Kuberamse" meaning Kubera Nadiamsa. अष्टमेशदशाकाले फलमेवमुदाहृतम् ।

अन्तर्दशादिमार्गेषु फलं विस्तारमादिशेत् ॥२९९५ ॥

2995. Effects for the dasa of the 8th lord have been stated in such a manner (as at "c" above). More details should be understood with the help of sub periods.

Notes: The 6th dasa referred to above seems to be of Saturn, the lord of the 8th for Cancer ascendant.

धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वाधे फलनिर्णयमादिशेत् ।
अष्टमाधिपतौ मन्दे स्वोच्चे वा स्वनवांशके ॥२९९६ ॥
लग्नेशे चरराशिस्थे दीर्घायुर्गमाप्नुयात् ।
कुम्भांशे ऋत्के लग्ने कुबेरांशोदभवस्य च ॥२९९७ ॥
मध्यपूर्णान्तपर्यन्तमायुर्दायं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
कुबेरांशे पूर्वभागे सप्ततिः परमायुषः ॥२९९८ ॥
पञ्चाशद्वत्सरादूर्ध्वं चक्रसन्धिः प्रवर्तते ।
देहायासं प्रकुर्वीत तत्काले शान्तिमाचरेत् ॥२९९९ ॥

2996 - 2999. (a) Saturn in his sign of exaltation or in own Navamsa while the ascendant lord is in a movable sign will bless the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, 1st half, Cancer ascendant, with longevity.

(b) Kubera Nadiamsa: Should the Navamsa ascendant fall in Aquarius, life span will range from middle to end of full extent. The full length of life for this native will be 70. After the age of 50, he will incur physical illness for which immediate remedies should be undertaken.

प्रत्यादशान्ते कुजभुक्तिकाले
चन्द्रान्तरात्यादिमनोविकारम् ।
स्वदेह काश्यं मुनयो वदन्ति
धनञ्जयांशे जनितस्य पुंसः ॥३००० ॥
समीरणांशे तच्छान्तिनिर्णयं च विनिर्दिशेत् ।
स्वर्भानुकुजजीवार्कप्रतिमां कारयेत् पृथक् ॥३००१ ॥
स्वगृहोक्तविधानेन शान्तिं कुर्योद्विचक्षणः ।
उत्तरांशे कालमृत्युरेकपञ्चाशत्सरे ॥३००२ ॥
पूर्वांशे ह्यपमृत्युश्च शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ।

3000 - 3002½. (a) Mental perturbation will come to pass in the sub period of Mars or in the end of the sub period of the Moon, in the 5th dasa. Physical emaciation will also be experienced by the native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa.

(b) Suitable remedies have to be directed to be performed. The images of Rahu, Mars, Jupiter and the Sun separately and remedies be performed as per family tradition.

(c) The native of 2nd half of this Nadiamsa will

have timely death at the age of 51. But the one belonging to first half of the said Nadiamsa will face untimely death which should be remedied.

Notes: (b) Reference to Sameerana Nadiamsa is out of context. Neither there is such a zodiacal division.

लग्नात् केन्द्रगते चन्द्रे तुलांशे मेषराशिगे ॥३००३ ॥
सूर्यात्मजेन संदृष्टे दशासंधौ महदभयम् ।
प्रत्यादशासंधिकाले ह्यपमृत्युस्तथा भवेत् ॥३००४ ॥
उत्तरांशे काल मृत्योर्नाड्योर्द्वयाश्च संदेहः ।
शान्तिकर्माणि सिध्यन्ति ह्युत्तरांशोदभवस्य च ॥३००५ ॥
प्रत्याद्यान्तरमारभ्य साधनेशस्य भुक्तिषु ।
पूर्वाधे देहजाड्यं स्यात् कुबेरांशोदभवस्य च ॥३००६ ॥

3003 - 3006. (a) First Half - Dhananjaya Nadiamsa: The Moon in Aries, an angle from the ascendant, in aspect to Saturn and begetting Libra Navamsa will instil great fear in the junction of the (5th) dasa. During the junction of 5th dasa, fear of untimely death will persist.

(b) In case of birth in 2nd half, death will be timely (i.e. there will be no fear of untimely death) due to remedial measures.

(c) Kubera Nadiamsa - First Half: The beginning and ending portion of the 5th dasa, or during the sub period representing the 6th dasa (i.e. the 2nd sub period of 5th dasa), the native will incur physical illness.

षष्ठधिपपदे सूर्ये तत्तिकोणे शनिस्थिते ।
निशाकरेण संदृष्टे क्षयरोगार्दितो नरः ॥३००७ ॥

3007. The Sun in the Arudha Pada of the 6th house in aspect to the Moon while Saturn is in a trine from the Sun will cause tuberculosis of the lungs.

Notes: The text uses a strange term "Shashtadhipa Pade" which strictly rendered leads to the Arudha Pada owned by the 6th lord which otherwise is the 6th itself counted from the ascendant. In my view, to make proper sense, it should read as "Shashtarudha Pade" denoting the Arudha Pada obtainable for the 6th house.

उत्तरार्धे दीर्घरोगी कुबेरांशसमुदभवः
हृद्रोगी हिबुके मन्दे ह्युदरव्याधिसंभवम् ॥३००८ ॥
पश्चादारोग्यमाप्नोति सर्वनाडीफलं वदेत् ।

भाग्याधिपदाशकाले द्विपञ्चाशात् परं सुखम् ॥३००९ ॥
 स्वपुत्रः प्रबलं चैति जातकस्तु सुधर्मकृत् ।
 धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे पाके जीवे सुखाधिकम् ॥३०१० ॥
 स्वान्तर्दशां विना सौख्यं जीवनं स्यान्न संशयः
 प्रत्यग्दशान्तमारभ्य पाके जीवस्य भुक्तिषु ॥३०११ ॥
 पितृव्योऽरिष्टमाप्नोति स्वपुत्रशिशुनाशनम् ।
 धनञ्जयांशे पूर्वार्धे सप्ततिः परमायुषः ॥३०१२ ॥
 उत्तरांशे ह्येकषष्टिः परमायुश्च विन्दति ।
 एकपञ्चाशते वर्षे ह्येकषष्टिसमेस्तथा ।
 अन्त्यात् पूर्वं मृतिं चैति कुबेरांश समुद्भवः ॥३०१४ ॥
 काश्यपः—

चन्द्रांशकत्रिकोणेषु मासे निर्याणसंभ्रमम् ।
 चरराशिगते चन्द्रे तस्मिन् मासे मृतिं वदेत् ॥३०१४ ॥

3008 - 3014. (a) The native of 2nd half of Kubera Nadiamsa will be sick for long durations of time.

(b) Saturn in the 4th gives heart diseases. Abdominal disorders are also possible with Saturn in the 4th. After some time, good health will prevail.

(c) Effects for the whole of the subject Nadiamsa are now stated. In the dasa of the 9th lord, after the age of 52, happiness will prevail. The native's son will attain prosperity and the native will perform highly charitable deeds.

(d) In case of birth in the 1st half of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, the dasa of Jupiter will give much happiness except in the sub period of Jupiter. In the 5th dasa, the sub period of Jupiter will cause evils to father's brother, and loss of one's own grandson.

(e) 70 will be full life-span for a native of Dhananjaya Nadiamsa, 1st half whereas one born in the later half will live upto 61 or 51 at the maximum.

(f) According to sage Kasyapa, the Sun's transit in a sign equal to the Navamsa occupied by the natal Moon will cause death. At that time, the transit Moon will be in a movable sign.

मनुः—

चन्द्रांशराशिगे सुर्ये तत्रिकोणेऽथ वा यदि ।
 कुबेरांशे च निर्याणं पूर्वभागे न संशयः ॥३०१५ ॥

3015. The native of Kubera Nadiamsa, 1st half,

will die when the transit Sun arrives the sign represented by the Navamsa of the natal Moon, or a trine thereof, according to Manu.

चन्द्रलग्नादव्ययारूढे पापाक्रान्ते प्रजायते ।

लोकान्तरसुखं नास्ति गुरुदृष्टौ क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥३०१६ ॥

3016. If the Arudha pada of the 12th house counted from the Moon is occupied by malefics, the native will not be happy. If Jupiter aspects the said Pada, some happiness will exist.

Notes: The text suggests Arudha Pada counted from the Moon which is unheard of. At least in available original Jaimini and Parasari literature, I have not come across such an expression. Hence I have my own doubt about the authenticity of this instruction.

Possibly there is a copying error. The original could have read as "Janmalagnaad vyayaarudhe" (which could have been simply done away with the expression "Vyayaarudhe") instead of "Chandra lagnaad vyayaarudhe".

गजकेसरियोगेन स्वल्पज्ञानयुतो भवेत् ।

फलं लोकान्तराध्याये निर्णयं भवति ध्रुवम् ॥३०१७ ॥

निर्णयं समवाप्नोति कुबेरांश समुद्भवः ।

प्रस्ताराष्टकवर्गेषु फलं विस्तारमादिशेत् ॥३०१८ ॥

3017 - 3018. Gaja Kesari Yoga: This yoga will give the subject some wisdom. Results have to be ensured based on the chapter "Lokaantara" (relating to the "other world", following death). Details should be told with the help of Prastara Ashtaka Varga for the native of Kubera Nadiamsa.

चरलग्ने क्षमांशः ।

सिंहे क्षमांशे सुर्ये पूर्वभागे प्रजायते ।

विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं द्वितीयोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः ॥३०१९ ॥

ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशः स्यात् पश्चाद्भ्रातृयुतो भवेत् ।

वनान्तरे पुरे वासो जननं भवति ध्रुवम् ॥३०२० ॥

जूकांशे त्वचरे चन्द्रे क्षमांशे पूर्वभागगे ।

वनान्तरेऽग्रहारे वा जननं नात्र संशयः ॥३०२१ ॥

3019 - 3021. Movable Ascendant - Kshama Nadiamsa: (a) One born in a movable sign in the first half of Kshama Nadiamsa, while the Sun is in Leo will be a Brahmin. He will be the second issue of the family. His older co-born will be destroyed

(i.e. will not live for a long time). He will have after-born (who will live long enough). He will either be born or will live in a town of forest region.

(b) The rising sign being a movable one as the Moon is in an immovable sign with Libra Navamsa will cause birth in a colony of Brahmins near a forest region.

Notes: (a) The Nadiamsa position is for the ascendant and not for the Sun in this particular case. The birth is to be treated as Kshama Nadiamsa, first half, in a movable sign.

Kshama Nadiamsa extends thus: from 6° 36' to 6° 48' of a movable sign; 23° 12' to 23° 24' of a fixed sign, and from 21° 36' to 21° 48' of a dual sign.

काश्यपः—

नदीतीरेऽग्रहरास्य कानन प्रान्त्यदेशके ।

जननं वासमित्याहुः क्षमांशे भाग्यवान् सुधीः ॥३०२२॥

दक्षिणोत्तर वीथ्योश्च गेहे पश्चिमद्वारेके ।

वीथ्यन्ते जननं चैति पूर्वद्वारगृहेऽपि वा ॥३०२३॥

उत्तरांशे नदीप्रान्ते पूर्वपश्चिमवीथ्योश्च ।

जननं दक्षिणे भागे जीर्णयुक्तगृहे तथा ॥३०२४॥

क्षमांशे चोत्तरे भागे चतुर्थो भवति ध्रुवम् ।

अथ वा सप्तमो वापि पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनवान् ॥३०२५॥

3022 - 3025. (a) 1st Half: According to sage Kasyapa, the subject of 1st half of Kshama Nadiamsa, in a movable sign, will be born and will live in a colony of Brahmins, on a river bank, in a town enriched by forests. He will be fortunate and intelligent. The street of his birth will be spread from south to north and house facing the west or the east. The house of birth will be in the end of the street.

(b) **2nd Half:** This person's birth will be in a region of river. The street concerned will extend from east to west. The house will be a dilapidated one facing the south. He will be the 4th issue of the family or the 7th one and will have no younger brothers.

चापे क्षमांशगे चन्द्रे मेषे सिंहे च वा यदि ।

पश्चाद्भ्रातृविहीनश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसमन्वितः ॥३०२६॥

3026. A malefic in Kshama Nadiamsa (i.e. the ascending degree exactly occupied by a malefic) as

the Moon is in Aries or Leo will deprive one of younger brothers but will give older brothers.

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्तु कनिष्ठभ्रातृभ्रात्रिमान् ।

श्यामवर्णशरीरः स्यात् स्वपिता वेदपारगः ॥३०२७॥

3027. One belonging to the 1st half of this Nadiamsa will have younger brothers and sisters. He will be black in complexion. His father will be learned in the Vedas.

क्षेमांशे चोत्तरे भागे बाल्ये पितृविनाशवान् ।

ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवशात् सौख्यमल्पकालं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३०२८॥

क्षमांशे चोत्तरे भागे रक्तवर्णशरीरवान् ।

जन्दाये महाक्लेशं पित्रिरिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३०२९॥

स्वज्येष्ठभ्रातुरुद्वाहकाले तत्पूर्वमेव वा ।

सन्निपात ज्वरान्मृत्युः स्वपितुर्नात्र संशयः ॥३०३०॥

पश्चाद्भ्रातृ सहोदर्योरन्यत्रोद्वाहकृत् सुधीः ।

बाल्ये दारिद्र्यमापन्नः पितामहवियोगवान् ॥३०३१॥

3028 - 3031. The native of 2nd half of Kshama Nadiamsa will lose his father in his very childhood. He will be happy through his older brother for some time (i.e. will be brought up by him for some time). He will be of blood-red complexion. His first dasa will produce intense difficulties, and destruction of father. His younger sisters will marry elsewhere (possibly in another religion or country). He will be intelligent, will incur poverty in early days and will suffer loss of paternal grand-father.

Notes: In some places the text denotes "Kshema Nadiamsa" which is otherwise Kshama Nadiamsa.

सिंहे क्षेमांशगे चन्द्रे क्षेमांशे च पितुः पितुः ।

पूर्वभागे जन्मदाये जन्माब्दे नाशमीरयेत् ॥३०३२॥

3032. Both the Moon and the Sun in Kshama Nadiamsa will cause loss of paternal grand-father in the very first year of birth.

क्षेमांशे ह्यचरे चन्द्रे पूर्वभागे विवाहवान् ।

परान्ननियमे निष्ठः स्वभुजार्जितवित्तवान् ॥३०३३॥

बहुकालं ब्रह्मचर्यं स्वपितामह आचरेत् ।

पश्चाद्द्विवाहमाप्नोति वार्धके दारनाशवान् ॥३०३४॥

3033 - 3034. With the Moon in the former half of Kshama Nadiamsa of an immovable sign, one will marry (on time). He will eat others' food and will have self-earned wealth. His paternal grand-

father would maintain celibacy for a long time, would marry afterwards and would lose his spouse in his old age.

पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डे क्षेमांशे स्वपितामहः ॥
 दरिद्रवृत्तिः पञ्चाङ्गी बहुकालमभार्यकः ॥३०३५ ॥
 पुत्रशोकेन सन्तप्तः सोदरभ्रातृशोकवान् ।
 स्वज्येष्ठभगिनीभर्तृगेहे वास युतः सुखी ॥३०३६ ॥
 भगिनी भर्तृमूलेन सौख्यं चैति पितामहः ।
 वैश्यमूलाद्धनप्राप्तिं नियमान्युतो भवेत् ॥३०३७ ॥
 स्वपक्वानत्रं च पापघ्नं सौख्यदं चापराश्रयम् ।
 काशीवासे सुखं पुण्यं गार्ग्यस्य वचनं मतम् ॥३०३८ ॥
 क्षेमांशगे पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डोद्भवस्य च ।
 पिता महोऽन्ननियमादापत्सन्त्यासवान् मृतः ॥३०३९ ॥
 वेदाब्दे जन्मदायेषु चतुष्पाज्जीवहेतुना ।
 पितामहस्य निर्याणमापत्सन्त्यासकालके ॥३१४० ॥
 ग्रन्थान्तरे दशा सन्धौ पञ्चमाब्दान्त आदिके ।
 षष्ठाब्दे च महत्कलेशं स्वपितामहनाशनम् ॥३०४१ ॥

3035 - 3041. Paternal Grand-father: The paternal grand-father of the native of first half of the subject Nadiamsa would have an exceedingly poor livelihood. He would eke out his bread through Panachangas (i.e. would be a small time "astrologer"). He would have no wife for a long time, and be grieved on account of loss of son and co-born. He would live in the homes of his older brother and sister. His happiness would be through his sister's husband. He would earn wealth through men of business community and would eat regulated diet. He would depend on others and would live in Kasi. These views are of Garga. Due to specified food habits, he would take to ascetic order and would die. During the course of ascetic order, his death would occur in the 4th year of the native due to quadrupeds. According to another text, death would be in the beginning or concluding part of the 5th year or the 6th year of the native and amidst great difficulties.

Notes: "Madhya Khanda" in sloka 3035 and others in this portion of the text are redundant. पूर्वभागे मध्यखण्डे क्षेमांशे जनितस्य च ।
 सहोदरी समाङ्गल्या स्वभर्तृनुगमिष्यति ॥३०४२ ॥

3042. The sister of the native of former half of

Kshama Nadiamsa, movable ascendant will give up her life on the pyre of her husband.

Notes: Seeing the sequence, the sister should be of the native's paternal grand-father, and not of the native himself.

पितामहानुजः कश्चिदग्रहारे निवासवान् ।
 कुग्राम वासं लभते तत्पुत्रश्च सुपुत्रवान् ॥३०४३ ॥

3043. One younger brother of the paternal grand-father will live in a colony of Brahmins in a remote village. He will have a worthy son.

समांशगे नीचनाथे पूर्वभागे पितामहः ।
 क्वचित् कालं भैक्षभोजी ब्रह्मचर्याश्रमे तथा ।
 मध्ये सौख्यं च लभते भ्रातृपुत्रविनाशवान् ॥३०४४ ॥

3044. The native's paternal grand-father would go begging for food for some time. He would maintain celibacy for some time. In between he would be happy. His co-born and son would be destroyed.

Notes: This verse has three lines and conveys what has already been conveyed.

The first line has certain defects. Sama Nadiamsa, first half should read as Kshama Nadiamsa, first half.

"Neecha Naathe" meaning "lord of debility" is meaningless.

विदेशवासी स्वपितामहश्च
 परान् निष्ठव्रतयाचकश्च ।
 स्ववार्धके भ्रातृवियोग दुःखी
 स्वपुत्रमूलाद्धनलाभवान् स्यात् ॥३०४५ ॥

3045. The paternal grand-father would live in a foreign region (out of distress) and would beg for food from others. In his old age, he would be grieved due to separation (death) of co-born. He would gain money through his son.

पितामहस्यालकश्च धर्मशास्त्रप्रवर्तकः ।
 राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च वैदिकाचारतत्परः ॥३०४६ ॥
 क्रोध भार्यायुतः श्रीमान् पुत्रपुत्रीसमन्वितः ।
 वार्धके नेत्रहानिः स्यात् स्मार्तविद्या सुजीवकः ॥३०४७ ॥

3046 - 3047. The brother-in-law of the said relative would be a promoter of Dharma Sastras, would be famous in royal service and would follow

the codes set by the Vedas. His wife would be short-tempered. He would be wealthy, be endowed with sons and daughters and would lose his eye sight in his old age. He would have a good livelihood through the learning meant for a Smartha.

Notes: "Smartha" denotes an orthodox Brahman guided by traditional law and usage, especially a follower of Sankaracharya and Vedanta doctrines. Thus the relative under discussion would be a priest of the town performing recommended Vedic rituals for its inhabitants.

कोपना दुष्टशीला च पितामहसहोदरी ।

तद्भर्ता पापकार्येण वार्धके क्लेश जीवकः ॥३०४८ ॥

3048. The sister of paternal grand-father would be irascible and wicked. Her husband would live through sins and would experience much difficulties in his old age.

स्यालकस्य सुताधीश अपुत्रांशस्थले यदि ।

पितामहस्यालकस्य वंशक्षीणं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३०४९ ॥

3049. The dynasty of the brother-in-law of paternal grand-father would not continue if his 5th lord is in a Navamsa denying progeny.

Notes: This does not relate to the native's horoscope as such.

कर्मलोपवशात् पापं स्वपितामहस्यालकः ।

इह जन्मन्यपुत्रश्च भार्यापुत्रविनाशवान् ॥३०५० ॥

प्रेतकार्ये मन्त्रलोपपापान्नाशः प्रजायते ।

वंशक्षयमवाप्नोति भार्यारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३०५१ ॥

नारदः—

पुरग्रामउपाध्यायी ह्यपरे पातकं लभेत् ।

पापेन वंशक्षीणः स्याच्छुभकार्ये न दोषवान् ॥३०५२ ॥

3050 - 3052. (a) Due to defective past Karma, a brother-in-law of the paternal grand-father will be childless and will incur destruction of spouse and progeny (the latter though born will be destroyed early). His wife and dynasty will incur destruction due to his dealings with spirits and reciting destructive Mantras.

(b) According to sage Narada, the said relative will be a religious preceptor of the town and will later indulge in sinful deeds. Due to sins, his dynasty will be destroyed. By performing good deeds, he could get rid of the evils.

Notes: These 3 verses also deal with a brother-in-law of the native's paternal grand-father.

पितामहस्यालकभावयोगे

फलाफलं कर्मविचित्रमाहुः ।

विस्तार भावं मुनयो वदन्ति

क्षेमांश नाड्यां तु क्वचित् फलं च ॥३०५३ ॥

3053. Effects concerning the brother-in-law of the native's paternal grand-father have been told in great detail while those for Kshama Nadiamsa (i.e. the native) have been minimum.

क्षेमांशे जनकः श्रीमान् श्रौतस्मार्तप्रवर्तकः ।

वेदाध्ययनसंपन्नो बहुशिष्य प्रशिष्यवान् ॥३०५४ ॥

सत्कर्मणि प्रियो मानी ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगवान् ।

विद्याजीवनवान् रागी गूढकार्यप्रवर्तकः ॥३०५५ ॥

राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धश्च विप्रमूलाद्धनार्जितः ।

स्वपित्रार्जितसंपन्नः स्वभार्या निरतः सुखी ॥३०५६ ॥

पुत्रोत्सवात् परं भाग्यं क्षेत्रगोधान्यभाग्यवान् ।

पूर्वभागे पितुः श्रेष्ठो बहुपुत्रार्थमित्रवान् ॥३०५७ ॥

पितृमूलाद्धनप्राप्तिं राजपत्नी प्रियोभवेत् ।

तन्नाध्यक्षः सुखी नित्यमिष्टि वैदिककर्मवान् ॥३०५८ ॥

वातप्रकृतिकदेहश्च पैत्याधिकशरीरवान् ।

तयो राधिक्यदोषेण बाहुमूले विचारवान् ॥३०५९ ॥

नेत्रपीडा युतश्चैव मध्य मध्ये ज्वरं क्वचित् ।

अथवा बाहुमूले च पीडवान् धनवान् सुधीः ॥३०६० ॥

क्षेत्रगोधान्यवान् रागी वेदाध्ययनजीवनः

भ्रातृभ्रात्रीविवाह कृद्द्रव्यार्जनसमर्थकः ॥३०६१ ॥

एवंभूतस्स जनको जन्मदाये ज्वराद्भयम् ।

दैवज्ञविप्रमूलेन पुरापुण्यस्य हेतुना ॥३०६२ ॥

विद्या दानं प्रकुर्याच्च ज्वररोगनिवर्तये ।

पूर्वभागे च जनको दीर्घमायुर्न संशयः ॥३०६३ ॥

3054 - 3063. Father: The father of the native of former half of Kshama Nadiamsa, movable ascendant, will be wealthy. He will be a promoter of ancient traditions, be well-informed of the Vedas and will have many students. He will be fond of good deeds, be honourable and will lose his older brother. He will eke out his livelihood by his learning, be passionate, and will promote secret activities. He will be famous in royal service, will earn wealth through Brahmins, will have paternal

wealth and be fond of his wife. After birth of a son, he will obtain landed properties, quadrupeds and grains. He will have many sons and friends and much wealth. He will be an excellent personage, will earn money through his father and be liked by the queen. He will be chief among Tantriks and be fond of performing Vedic deeds. He will have a windy body, with excess of bile. Due to these, he will have troubles with shoulders. He will also incur eye disorders. Occasionally he will incur fever, or shoulder pains. He will be wealthy, intelligent and will possess lands, quadrupeds and corns. He will be passionate and will live through Vedas. In the native's first dasa, he will incur fever. With the good offices of astrologers and due to the meritorious deeds of his past birth, he will impart free education and will overcome the fever. He will be endowed with longevity.

चन्द्रलग्नशुभाधीशे भूसुते रविसंयुते ।
स्वपिता शिवभक्तश्च शिवपूजाव्रती भवेत् ।
गुरुदेवप्रसादेन पुत्रप्राप्त्या सुभग्यवान् ॥३०६४ ॥
शिव व्रतध्यानफलेन तस्य
क्षेमांशनाडी जनकस्य भाग्यम् ।
स्यात् पूर्वभागे जनितस्यतस्य
सुपुत्रपौत्रार्थं सुखं च नित्यम् ॥३०६५ ॥

3064 - 3065. Mars ruling the 9th from the Moon sign and joining the Sun denotes that the native's father will be devoted to Lord Siva and will perform His worship. Due to the blessings of his preceptor, he will obtain progeny and fortunes. Due to worship of Lord Siva, he will beget fortunes. He will have worthy sons and grand-sons and be ever happy.

क्षमांशगे निशानाथे स्वपिता धार्मिकः सुखी ।
पञ्चाक्षरमहामंत्रं जप्त्वा भक्ति पुरस्सरम् ॥३०६६ ॥
पुत्रोत्सवादि संतोषी गेहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ।
सिंहे क्षमांशगे चन्द्रे ह्येक एव पितुर्गुरुः ॥३०६७ ॥
वेदाध्ययनसंपन्नो भ्रातृशोक युतो भवेत् ।
कालान्तरे पुत्रतापं लभते स्वपितुर्गुरुः ॥३०६८ ॥
प्रपितामहस्य पुत्र्याभर्तातु पापचेतनः ।
पुत्रोशोकवती चैव पुत्रिकाक्लेशमादिशेत् ॥३०६९ ॥
प्रपितामहस्य पुत्री भावे फलमिति स्मृतम् ।

तत्पुत्री भर्तृपापेन बहुपुत्रविनाशनम् ॥३०७० ॥

3066 - 3070. (a) Father: Should the Moon be in Kshama Nadiamsa, the native's father will be charitable, happy and will recite Panchakshari Mantra with devotion. He will celebrate birth of a son, be happy and wealthy.

(b) Father's Preceptor: The Moon in the subject Nadiamsa in Leo denotes that the father will have only one preceptor who will have rich knowledge of the Vedas. He will incur grief on account of loss of brothers. After some time, grief on account of loss of progeny will also come to pass.

(c) The son-in-law of the native's paternal great grand-father (i.e. grand-father's brother-in-law discussed earlier) will be a sinful person. The said person's wife will incur grief on account of loss of son and daughter. Thus should be understood effects about the daughter of paternal great grand-father. She will lose many sons due to her husband's sins.

भार्यारिष्टमिति प्राहुस्तद्वंशे फलमादिशेत् ।
पितामहस्वसृभावे स्वर्भानुयुतवीक्षिते ॥३०७१ ॥
तत्पुत्रपापबाहुल्यं तद्वच्चारिष्टमादिशेत् ।
क्षमांशगे निशानाथे स्वपिता बहुपुण्यवान् ॥३०७२ ॥
क्षमांशे स्वपिता श्रीमान् वेदाध्ययनशीलवान् ।
यष्टा वैदिककर्मात्मा बन्धुमित्रात्मपोषकः ॥३०७३ ॥
पुत्रमूलात् सुसन्तोषी सद्विद्याकालयापकः ।
एकदारव्रतो नित्यं किञ्चित् पाप करो भवेत् ॥३०७४ ॥
गूढहत् कार्यवादी च मित्रमूलापकीर्तिमान् ।
राजामात्यप्रसादेन विप्रमूला च्छ्रूयान्वितः ॥३०७५ ॥
इष्टानुजमहद्भाग्यं मध्ये सौख्यं धनागमम् ।
परात्र नियमे सिद्धि जनकश्च न संशयः ॥३०७६ ॥

3071 - 3076. (a) In the family of the said daughter, evils to the spouse of a relative will persist.

(b) The house denoting the father-in-law of one's paternal grand-father being in aspect to Rahu will cause many sins to the son of the said relative.

(c) Native's Father: He will be a highly meritorious person if the Moon is in Kshama Nadiamsa. He will be quite wealthy and be disposed to study the Vedas and perform such deeds as prescribed by

the Vedas. He will patronise his kinsfolk and friends. He will be happy through his sons and will spend his time in acquisition of learning, will have one spouse, be somewhat sinful, of secretive disposition, attached to his undertakings and subjected to loss of fame through friends. He will gather wealth through Brahmins, with the mercy of the king and minister. He will have amicable co-born, be highly fortunate, will in between incur advent of wealth and will be disciplined in eating others' food.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य पितृव्यस्तु चिरायुषः

पितामहभ्रातृमूलाज्जीवनं कष्टमेव हि ॥३०७७॥

पितृव्यभार्या कुटिला कुरूपा विकृतानना ।

कालान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिरुत्तरांशोद्भवस्य च ॥३०७८॥

3077 - 3078. Movable Ascendant - Kshama Nadiamsa - 2nd Half: The native's paternal uncle will be long-lived and will eke out his livelihood through a brother of paternal grand-father. His life will be marked by hardships. His wife will be crooked, unsightly and ugly-faced. He will have progeny after initial delays.

पितामहभ्रातृभार्याभावेशे कुजसंयुते ।

अपलीकौ च द्वौ चैव पितामहसहोदरौ ॥३०७९॥

उत्तरांशे ह्यपुत्रश्च पूर्वभागेकपुत्रवान् ।

पितामहस्त्वं सुपुत्री बहुकालं समुद्गली ॥३०८०॥

3079 - 3080. If the lord of the 11th joins Mars, the native's paternal grand-uncle will remain unmarried. Paternal grand-father will have two sisters. If the subject belongs to 2nd half of the Nadiamsa under discussion, paternal grand-father will not have a male issue. But in case of 1st half, the said relative will have one son. His daughter will be endowed with a long-living husband.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य स्वपितुर्भगिनीव्यथाम् ।

अल्पकालं भ्रातृसौख्यं पुत्रक्लेशवती भवेत् ॥३०८१॥

उत्तरांशे च जनकः सौदैरैकसमन्वितः ।

बहुभ्रातृयुतश्चैव सपत्नी मातृमान् भवेत् ॥३०८२॥

उत्तरांशे पितृव्यश्च सदा क्लेशेन कर्षितः ।

व्यवसायपरो नित्यं ग्रामणीः पापचेतनः ॥३०८३॥

3081 - 3083. Kshama Nadiamsa - 2nd Half:

(a) The native's paternal aunt will lead an unhappy

life. For some time she will receive happiness through her brothers. She will incur grief on account of loss of son.

(b) **Father:** The native's father will have only one sister, but many brothers apart from a step-mother.

(c) **Paternal Uncle:** He will lead a perpetually difficult life, will live through agriculture, be the chief of a village and be sinful.

उत्तरांशे जन्मदाये जन्माब्दे पञ्चमेऽथ वा ।

स्वपितारिष्टमाप्नोति पूर्वभागे प्रपीडितः ॥३०८४॥

3084. The native of 2nd half will lose his father in the first year of the first Dasa, or in the 5th year. One belonging to the 1st half will incur lot of evils to father (instead of death as above).

पूर्वभागे भेदमातुर्जन्मदाये महत् सुखम् ।

तृतीय सोदरोत्पत्त्या जनकश्च श्रियान्वितः ॥३०८५॥

स्वपिता यत्न कार्येषु राजद्वारेऽनुकूलवान् ।

मित्रानुकूल्यं लभते तन्मूलात् पितृसौख्यवान् ॥३०८६॥

3085 - 3086. Kshama Nadiamsa - 1st Half: During his first dasa, the native's step-mother will enjoy a great deal of happiness. He will have birth of 3rd brother. His father will acquire wealth and will achieve success in his undertakings through royal help. Further his friends will also be a source of gain.

प्रभुद्वारि जनक्लेशं पूर्वाश्रितजनावधि ।

नूतनप्रबलं चैति तृतीयाब्दे न संशयः ॥३०८७॥

3087. Irrelevant: People in royal circles will incur grief. The third year of birth will be a source of newly acquired strength.

तृतीयाब्दान्तमारभ्य योगः स्याद्विद्विन्नित्सरम् ।

स्वपितुर्मित्रभाग्यापिः पूर्वालोचनहेतुना ॥३०८८॥

3088. From the 3rd year of the native, (vide sloka 3086), his father will enjoy prosperity for 2 or 3 years. He will earn fortunes through his friends due to his previous schemes.

राजपत्न्या ह्यरिष्टं च तद्द्वारप्रमुखावधि ।

तत्पुत्रप्रबलं चैति पाण्ड्यदेशेनसंशयः ॥३०८९॥

यवनाधिपते मृत्युर्वृषभांशे शनिस्थिते ।

मिथुने ध्यानयनां च लोके दुर्भिक्षमादिशेत् ॥३०९०॥

3089 - 3090. Irrelevant: Evils to the king's spouse will come to pass. Chief men in royal circles will be in trouble. The Pandya king's son will become strong. The Yavana king will die when Saturn begets Taurus Navamsa. In Gemini, Saturn will destroy crops and will usher famine in the country.

जन्मप्रभृति सन्तोषं विप्रमूलाद्भनागमम् ।
भाग्यवृद्धिमवाप्नोति दशान्ते क्लेशमादिशेत् ॥३०९१॥

3091. (Continuation of sloka 3086): The subject will be happy right from his birth. He will have financial gains through Brahmins. His fortunes will improve (in the first dasa). Its end will cause difficulties.

सम्पदाये जन्मदेशे क्लेशं सर्वजनावधि ।
कलहेन विचारः स्यात् प्रभुवर्गे ह्यरिष्टकृत् ॥३०९२॥
स्वपितुर्मित्रसामन्तो पञ्चमाब्दे प्रपीडनम् ।
प्रभुवर्गे शिशुक्लेशं राजपुत्रीविनाशनम् ॥३०९३॥

3092 - 3093. Irrelevant: In the 2nd dasa, the country will be in difficulties. He will incur grief due to quarrels. Evils will exist in the king's family. A subordinate king, who is friendly to his father, will incur great evils in the 5th year. Loss of child in royal family will occur. The wife of the king will be destroyed.

सममासे पञ्चवर्षे स्वपिता ज्वरपीडितः ।
षष्ठाब्दे च विचारं च सोदरोत्पत्तिमादिशेत् ॥३०९४॥
दशान्ते सोदरोत्पत्तिगर्भाधानमथापि वा ॥
विद्यारम्भात् परं चैव षष्ठाब्दे नात्र संशयः ॥३०९५॥

3094 - 3095. The native's father will be troubled by fever in an even month of the 5th year. The 6th year will cause worries but acquisition of a younger brother or conception to mother. During this year, he will be initiated into learning.

क्षमांशाधिपतौ शुक्रे त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते ।
उदरव्याधिमान् बाल्ये पितृमूलात् सुसौख्यवान् ॥३०९६॥
सोदराः सप्ततेशां द्वौ प्रबलौ भाग्यशालिनौ ।
आयुष्मन्तौ भ्रातरौ द्वौ विद्याबुद्धिसमन्वितौ ॥३०९७॥
वेदशास्त्र प्रवीणौ च राजद्वारे सुपूजितौ ।

3096 - 3097½. Venus in aspect to Saturn will cause abdominal disorders in the native's boyhood

days. He will obtain happiness through father. He will have seven brothers two of whom will be quite prominent. Two brothers will be endowed with longevity, education and intelligence. They will be skilful in the Vedas and will receive royal honours.

Notes: Venus is referred to here as the lord of Kshama Nadiamsa which is far from truth and suggests a clear possibility of corruption in transmission. Apparently it refers to the lordship of the 5th lord Venus, for Capricorn, as abdominal disorder is the prime theme of the verse. Since the ascendant dealt with is a movable one, the reference is to Capricorn ascendant, Kshama Nadiamsa.

लग्नादव्ययगते चन्द्रे चन्द्रादव्ययगते भृगौ ॥३०९८॥

श्रौतस्मार्तप्रवीणश्च क्षमांशे वेदपारगः ।

धार्मिकोऽत्यन्तमेधावी वसुवर्षात् परं सुधीः ॥३०९९॥

3098 - 3099. The Moon in the 12th from the ascendant, as Venus is in the 12th from the Moon, will produce the following effects for the native of Kshama Nadiamsa of a movable ascendant. He will be skilful in knowledge related to the Vedas and traditional laws. He will be charitable and exceedingly intelligent. His intelligence will flourish after the age of eight.

मन्दांशकगते शुक्रे बाल्ये मन्दगतिर्भवेत् ।
सम्पदाये सप्तमाब्दे ऋतुवर्षात् परार्धगे ॥३१००॥
ब्रह्मोपदेशकर्माणि चौलं पञ्चमवत्सरे ।
पूर्वभागे तृतीयाब्दे पञ्चमाब्दे च वा यदि ॥३१०१॥
क्षमांशे चौलकर्माणि भ्रातृश्वैव विनिर्दिशेत् ।
क्षमांशे ह्युतरे भागे चौलोपनयनं शुभम् ॥३१०२॥
अष्टमाब्दे त्वेक काले पूर्वभागे पृथक् पृथक् ।

3100 - 3102½. (a) Kshama Nadiamsa - 2nd Half: Venus aspected by Saturn and placed in a Navamsa of Saturn denotes that the native will walk slowly in his boyhood days. In his second dasa, in the 7th year or in the later half of the 6th year, he will receive Brahmapadesa (initiation into spiritual order). In his 5th year, his tonsure ceremony will take place:

(b) 1st Half: In his 3rd or 5th year, tonsure ceremony of his brother will occur.

(c) For the native of 2nd half, tonsure ceremony and thread ceremony will occur simultaneously in

the 8th year while for the subject of first half, these will be separately held.

सिंहे तुलांशगे चन्द्रे भार्गव त्वसितांशगे ॥३१०३॥

ऋतुवर्षाब्दपर्यन्तमुदरामयरोगवान् ।

तदोपपरिहारार्थं शुक्रस्य प्रार्थनां वदेत् ॥३१०४॥

लक्ष्मीस्तोत्रं प्रकुर्वीत पिण्याकबलिमाचरेत् ।

पिण्याकान्बलिं चैव सप्तविंशद्दिनानि च ॥३१०५॥

तिल दानेन चारोग्यमुदरव्याधिनाशनम् ।

मीने तुलांशगे चन्द्रे सिंहे तत्रिकोणगे ॥३१०६॥

बालारिष्टभयप्राप्तिर्जन्मदाये न संशयः ।

जीविते दीर्घमायुष्यं सोदरभ्रातृमान् सुखी ॥३१०७॥

पित्रार्जितधनं प्राप्तिर्विद्यावान् बुद्धिमान् भवेत् ।

3103. - 3107½ (a) The Moon in Leo with Libra Navamsa while Venus occupies a Navamsa of Saturn will cause abdominal disorders for a period of one year from the age of 6. To overcome this blemish, prayers to Venus should be offered, and recitation of praises of Goddess Lakshmi be undertaken. Oil-cakes (of sesamum seeds) should be donated for 27 days. Donation of sesamum will revive health and destroy abdominal disorders.

(b) The Moon in Pisces with Libra Navamsa while Venus (read "Sukre" for "Simhe") is in a trine from the said Pisces will cause fear of infantile mortality during the first dasa. If he survives, he will be long-lived. He will have co-born, paternal wealth, learning and intelligence.

वृषभलग्ने वित्तांशः

वित्तांशे वृषभे लग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते ।

विप्र जन्मा सुखी नित्यं रूपवान् मतिमान् भवेत् ॥३१०८॥

महानदीप्रान्तदेशे त्वग्रहारे प्रसूतिमान् ।

अयं तुरीयपुत्रो वा पञ्चभो वा विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३१०९॥

सोदरभ्रातृमान् वाग्मी सहोदरसमन्वितः ॥३११०॥

वित्तांशजातो वृषपूर्वभागे

नित्यं धनैकार्जनतत्परः स्यात् ।

संप्राप्तनिक्षेपउदारभागः

शिवस्यपादाम्बुरुहेऽतिभक्तः ॥३१११॥

3108 - 3111. Taurus Ascendant - Vitta Nadiamsa: The subject of first half of this Nadiamsa will be born as a Brahmin, in the region of Maha Nadi (or a great river) in a colony of Brahmins. He

will be charming, intelligent and be the 3rd or the 5th issue of the family. He will have male co-born, be eloquent in speech and intent upon gathering wealth. He will locate underground treasure and be liberal in disposition. He will be a great devotee of Lord Siva.

Notes: The name of the Nadiamsa referred to in this part of the text, is Vitta Nadiamsa. It should be Visva Nadiamsa (as given in 3553 etc. in the ensuing pages).

Visva Nadiamsa rules thus: from 7° 12' to 7° 24' of a movable sign, from 22° 36' to 22° 38' of a fixed sign, and from 23° 12' to 23° 24' of a dual sign.

लग्नाधिपे वा शुभखेटयुक्ते

स्वयोग्यवृत्त्या धनमाददाति ।

सत्पदानं कुरुते सुभोगी

वेदोक्तमार्गेण शिवार्चनं च ॥३११२॥

3112. The ascendant or its lord being in the company of a benefic will indicate the following. The native will gather wealth as per the profession prescribed for his family. He will enjoy pleasures and will please Lord Siva by worshipping him as per Vedic teachings.

Notes: "Lagnadhipe Va" in the first line reads as "Lagne atha naathe" in another version. "Satpadaanam kurute" (performing seven kinds of Great Charities) in the 3rd line reads as "Siva Prasanna kurute" (pleasing Lord Siva) in another version.

लग्ने वर्गोत्तमे चन्द्रे रन्ध्रे लग्नांशगे गुरौ ।

ग्रामणीर्धनधान्यादिकीर्तिमान् पशुमान् भवेत् ॥३११३॥

3113. The ascendant being in Vargottama Navamsa, the Moon in the 8th house and Jupiter in the Navamsa ascendant (or the Moon in Vargottama in the ascendant Taurus while Jupiter in the 8th - Sagittarius - obtains the Navamsa ascendant) will make the native head of the village. He will be endowed with wealth, grains, fame and quadrupeds.

जन्मदाये पिता बाल्ये धनलाभ शुभान्वितः ।

मातादेहभयं व्याधि शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥३११४॥

3114. Taurus Ascendant - Vitta Nadiamsa: During the native's first dasa, his father will gain wealth and other auspicious effects, but his mother

will be physically endangered due to diseases for which suitable palliative measures be resorted to. This applies to birth in first half of the subject Nadiamsa.

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्तु तृतीयोऽयं प्रकीर्तितः।

जन्मदाये मातृहानिर्द्धितीयोद्वाहवान् पिता ॥३११५॥

3115. Vitta Nadiamsa - 2nd Half: The subject will be the 3rd issue. His first dasa will cause danger to his mother (i.e. she will die). His father will marry for the second time.

पूर्वभागे पितृव्यस्य कलत्रद्वयमादिशेत्।

वेदशास्त्रादिसम्पन्नो विनयी च निरामयः ॥३११६॥

ग्रन्थान्तरे गर्गमते वित्तांशे जनितस्य च।

स्वपिता च पितृव्यश्च कलत्रद्वयसंयुतौ ॥३११७॥

रागी च स्वपिता विद्वानिष्टिवैदिक कर्मवान्।

शिवपूजारतो नित्यं रुद्राध्यायविधानतः ॥३११८॥

पितृव्यभवने चन्द्रे भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते।

पितृव्यसैका विधवा बहुकालं सुजीवति ॥३११९॥

3116 - 3119. (a) It is paternal uncle (and not the father) that will have two wives if the birth is in the former half of the subject Nadiamsa. The native will be learned in the Vedas, be modest and free from diseases.

(b) There is another work that quotes sage Garga indicating that both the father and paternal uncle will have two wives.

(c) His father will be passionate, learned, will follow the Vedic path and will worship Lord Siva.

एका सुमङ्गली नित्यं दारिद्येण च कर्षिता।

वित्तांशनाडीजातस्य पितामहकुलक्षयः ॥३१२०॥

मातृवंशं तथा विन्धात् पितृव्यश्च शिचरायुषः

दारान्तरे सुतप्राप्तिर्दुर्दानप्राप्तिमान् सुखी ॥३१२१॥

पितृव्यस्य फलं सत्यं स्वपिता सौख्यमान् भवेत्।

3120 - 3121½. (a) Should the Moon be in the 11th in aspect to Mars, one of the paternal aunts will be widowed and will live for a long time. Another will have a long-living husband but be emaciated due to utter poverty.

(b) The family of paternal grand-father will be destroyed. So also the mother's family. One paternal uncle will be long-lived, will have progeny through re-marriage and will receive charities

from questionable sources. Effects stated for paternal uncle will bear truth.

(c) The native's father will enjoy happiness.

लग्नाष्टमागते जीवे बहुग्रहसमन्विते ॥३१२२॥

दुष्प्रतिग्रहबाहुल्यं तद्गोशे नात्र संशयः।

वृषभे यदि षष्टयंशे जातो विद्वान् सुखी धनी।

दुरान्नभोक्ता सततं दुष्प्रतिग्रहसंयुतः ॥३१२३॥

3122 - 3123. Effects stated for paternal will bear truth. The native's father will enjoy happiness. Should Jupiter be in the 8th with many planets, one born in Taurus ascendant would have many members in his family who would have ill-received donations. The native of the subject Nadiamsa (Shashtiamsa is a wrong entry) will be learned, happy, wealthy, will eat bad food and will ever have ill-received donations.

स्वतन्त्रशीलो द्विजदेवभक्तो

धीरः प्रगल्भो बहुशास्त्रवेत्ता।

मानी कलाकाव्यविशुद्धबुद्धि-

र्मनोहरो वा वृषभे प्रजातः ॥३१२४॥

3124. He will be of independent disposition, devoted to gods and Brahmins, be bold, confident, learned in many Sastras, honourable, will have clear concept of art and literature, and will possess charming looks. This applies to a native of Taurus ascendant (in general).

वृषभलाने जातः क्लेशसहिष्णुसुखरिपुहन्ता बाल्ये।

संप्राप्तयुवत्या ह्युदरामयवस्तिरोगदारवान् भवति ॥३१२५॥

परोपकारशीलश्च भविष्यज्ञः सुबुद्धिमान्।

वृषभे मिथुनांशे च जनितः क्षिप्रकोपवान् ॥३१२६॥

वेदाध्याने प्रियः कान्तः श्रौतस्मार्तविशारदः।

कन्यांशे वा विलग्नेशे भाग्ये गुरुयुतेक्षिते ॥३१२७॥

लग्नाधिपे कुलीरांशे दिवाकरसमन्विते।

रक्तवर्णो मध्यगात्रो भाग्यस्थाने सुभाग्यवान् ॥३१२८॥

धनिकः कृतकर्मा च प्रतिग्रहपरः सदा।

पिशुनश्चपलो नित्यं वित्ते राहौ प्रजायते ॥३१२९॥

3125 - 3129. (a) One born in Taurus ascendant will endure difficulties and will have his happiness(?) and enemies destroyed. He will acquire a spouse in his boyhood days who will incur diseases of stomach and waist. He will be disposed to help.

others, will be a knower of the future (i.e. be an astrologer) and be quite intelligent.

(b) If the Navamsa ascendant in Taurus is Gemini, the person will be instantly given to anger. He will be fond of Vedic studies, charming, splendid and be skilful in Vedas.

(c) The ascendant lord in Virgo Navamsa while the 9th is aspected or occupied by Jupiter (text incomplete).

(d) The lord of the ascendant with the Sun in Cancer Navamsa will cause a blood-red body which will be of medium build.

(e) If the lord of the ascendant is in the 9th, one will be very fortunate.

(f) Should Rahu be in the 2nd, one will be wealthy, will complete his undertakings and be ever disposed to receiving gifts. He will further be a miser and of unstable disposition.

वितांशगे पूर्वभागे द्वितीये राहुसंस्थिते ।

उत्तरांशे प्रजात स्तु विद्या विघ्नयुतो भवेत् ॥३१३० ॥

पूर्वभागेऽथ विद्यावानग्रहारनिवासवान् ।

देशान्तरे महाभाग्यं स्वपिता च तथा लभेत् ॥३१३१ ॥

शुभांशगे धने राहौ विद्यावान् धनिकः सुखी ।

पापांशे पापराशित्ये विद्याबुद्धिविहीनवान् ॥३१३२ ॥

3130 - 3132. Taurus Ascendant - Vitta Nadiamsa: (a) Rahu in the 2nd house will cause impediment in learning if the person belongs to the 2nd half of this Nadiamsa.

(b) If birth be in the first half, Rahu in the 2nd will make him well-educated and cause him to live in a colony of Brahmins. His father will earn a great deal of prosperity in distant lands.

(c) Rahu in the 2nd with a benefic Navamsa will promote learning, wealth and happiness. Should the planet instead beget a malefic's Navamsa, being in a malefic's Rasi, one will be bereft of learning and intelligence.

विक्रमाधिपतौ चन्द्रे मीने तौलिनवांशगे ।

भ्रातृत्रययुतो मानी भगिन्यश्च तथा स्मृताः ॥३१३३ ॥

शेषं नाशमिति प्राहुर्ज्येष्ठ भ्राता चिरायुषः ।

ग्रन्थान्तरे नारदीये भगिन्यौ च सुजीवतः ॥३१३४ ॥

एका क्लेशवती नित्यं दुःखिता च तथा भवेत् ।

भ्रातृज्येष्ठ शिचरायुष्मान् देशत्यागात् परं सुखी ॥३१३५ ॥

3133 - 3135. The lord of the 3rd, Moon, in Pisces with Libra Navamsa will cause three brothers and three sisters. Rest of the co-born will be destroyed. Perhaps, the oldest co-born will be long-lived. The subject will be honourable. According to Naradeeyam, sisters will be long-lived. One of the sisters will be distressed and ever in grief. The eldest brother will be long-lived and will beget happiness after leaving the birth country.

भौमे यावत् फलानि स्युस्तावत् सङ्ख्याः सहोदराः ।

दीर्घायुषा इति प्राहुः शेषं नाशमितितीरयेत् ॥३१३६ ॥

3136. The number of co-born endowed with longevity will correspond to the number of Bindus in the (rectified) Ashtaka Varga of Mars. Rest (exceeding such number) will face destruction.

सहोदरारिष्टदाये गोचरे क्रूरकालगे ।

वदेत् सहोदरक्लेशं नाडीवित्तांशाजस्य च ॥३१३७ ॥

3137. The native of the subject Nadiamsa will see his co-born in grief in the dasa periods of planets that are capable of causing harm to them and with relevant malefic transits.

लाभेशांशे तत्रकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।

गते भ्रातर्यन्यदेशं मातृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३१३८ ॥

3138. Transit Saturn reaching the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 11th at birth, or a trine thereof, will cause evils to mother and will remove co-born to a foreign land.

बालारिष्टभयं किचिद्यमषष्ठांश जस्य च ।

क्रूरान्तरे जन्मदाये क्रूरमासे भविष्यति ॥३१३९ ॥

तदोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ।

राजतं चन्द्रमध्यर्च्यं दानं कुर्याद्यथाविधि ॥३१४० ॥

जातकस्य जनन्याश्च ह्य्युरारोग्यमादिशेत् ।

3139 - 3140½. Taurus Ascendant - Yama Shashtiamsa: One born in this part Taurus will have fear of infantile mortality in a malefic's sub period in the first Dasa, coinciding with the Sun's transit in an adverse sign. To overcome this blemish, the discerning should seek suitable remedy. A silver image of the Moon-God should be worshipped, and donations as prescribed by Sastras should be done. The mother of the native will (also) be in good health and be blessed with longevity (following these remedies).

Notes: The word "Shashthamsa" (denoting 1/6th part of a sign) should read as "Shashtiamsa" (1/60th part of a sign). Yama Shashtiamsa in Taurus extends from 12° 30' to 13° (an even sign). One sixth part of a sign (in equal measures of 5°) is not a part of traditional Hindu natal astrology.

मीने तुलांशगे चन्द्रे भूसुतेन निरीक्षिते ॥३१४१॥
 स्वपित्ररिष्टतः पूर्वं मातुर्मरणमादिशेत् ।
 चन्द्रारिष्टोपशान्त्यर्थं स्वगृहोक्त विधानतः ॥३१४२॥
 क्रूरान्तरे मन्ददाये विधिवच्छान्तिमाचरेत् ।
 ताताम्बिकादिसौख्यातिर्बालारिष्टं न विद्यते ॥३३४३॥
 स्वपितृव्यसुतारिष्टं जन्मदाये नसंशयः ।
 लग्ने गुरुस्थिते काले विद्यारम्भं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३१४४॥
 जन्मलग्नांशगे जीवे मौञ्जीबन्धनमादिशेत् ।
 धनुराशयंशगे जीवे लग्नेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥३१४५॥
 गोचरे जन्मदायेऽस्य सोदरोद्वाहमादिशेत् ।
 मन्दे जीवान्तरे काले वित्तांशे जनितस्य च ॥३१४६॥
 उत्तरायणगे सूर्ये प्रथमोद्वाहमादिशेत् ।
 विवाहसमये वापि तत्पूर्वं वा ज्वरार्तिमान् ॥३१४७॥
 मसुरिकाभयप्राप्तिः क्रूरमासे न संशयः
 सुखेशस्थांशगे दाये लग्नाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥३१४८॥
 वित्तांशगे प्रजातस्य दारलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
 स्वपितृर्धनवस्त्रादिलाभो भवति नित्यशः ॥३१४९॥
 जन्मदाये फलं सत्यं क्रूरभुक्तिं विना सुखम् ।
 जन्मादिभावाधिपतेर्दशायां
 क्रमात् त्रिषष्टाष्टमभुक्तिकाले ।
 तदभाव दुःखं च शुभेक्षितश्चेत्
 केन्द्रत्रिकोणाधिपसौख्यमेति ॥३१५०॥
 पितृभ्रातृकलत्राणां त्रयाणां च यथाक्रमम् ।
 तत्तदभावाष्टमेशांशे त्रिकोणे वाथ वा भवेत् ॥३१५१॥
 स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे तत्तदभावविनाशनम् ।

3141 - 3151½ (a) The Moon in Pisces in aspect to Mars, and begetting Libra Navamsa, will cause the end of the mother prior to that of the father. To overcome this blemish of the Moon, one should conduct suitable remedial rituals according to his family traditions.

(b) Remedial measures as prescribed should be sought during the sub period of a malefic in the dasa of Saturn. This will ensure happiness to paternal

grand-mother, and will counteract blemish of infantile mortality for the subject.

(c) During the native's first dasa, paternal uncle's son will be subjected to evils.

(d) When the planet Jupiter moves in the ascending sign, the native's education will commence.

(e) Jupiter in transit attaining the sign identical with Navamsa ascendant will cause investiture of sacred thread.

(f) The person's brother will beget married with Jupiter moving in the 7th or its Navamsa or the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the ascendant, or a trine thereof. This transit should occur in the first dasa of the subject.

(g) The native's first marriage will occur in Jupiter's sub period during the dasa of Saturn. Then the Sun will be in his northerly sojourn. At the time of marriage or prior to that, he will be troubled by (wild) fever. He will also be endangered by smallpox (or haemorrhoids) during the adverse transits of the Sun.

(h) Note the planet occupying the 4th lord's Navamsa (i.e. Leo Navamsa). In the dasa of the said planet and in the sub period of the lord of the ascendant, the native of Vitta Nadiamsa (Taurus ascendant) will be married. His father will also gain wealth, clothes and the like.

(i) Effects stated for the first dasa will bear truth. One will be happy in this dasa but for malefic sub periods thereof.

(j) General Principle: Take a Bhava and note the 3rd, 6th and 8th thereof. In the dasa of the said Bhava lord and in the sub periods of the said lords of 3rd, 6th and 8th, injury to the (good) effects of the Bhava concerned will occur. This estimation should be done in respect of the various Bhavas commencing from the ascendant. With an aspect from a benefic, or from the lord of a trine or an angle (from a Bhava under consideration), happiness will only follow.

(k) So also concerning the 9th, 3rd and the 7th.

(l) Saturn's transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the lord of the 8th from a given Bhava or in a sign that is in a trine to the said Navamsa, will destroy the (good) effects due to that Bhava.

वृषभे यमषष्ठयंशे जन्मर्क्षे च दशान्त्यगे ॥३१५२॥
सम्पदाये स्वभुक्तौ वा पितृव्यस्य विनाशनम् ।
स्वपिता भगिनी दुःखं गोचरे मकरे शनौ ॥३१५३॥
चापान्ते वाथ कुम्भे वा स्वपितृव्याकुलं महत् ।
पितृष्वसुर्दुःखकालं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥३१५४॥

3152 - 3154. Taurus Ascendant - Yama Shashtiamsa: (a) In the end of the first dasa, or in the first sub period of the 2nd dasa, one's paternal uncle will meet with his end.

(b) Saturn's transit in Capricorn will cause grief to father's sister.

(c) Saturn journeying in the end of Sagittarius or in the sign Aquarius will cause great distress to father due to grief to paternal uncle.

भाग्याधिपदशाकाले महानृपतिनाशनम् ।
क्रूरान्तरे क्षामतां च लोके बहुजनावधि ॥३१५५॥
स्वपितुः सौख्यमित्याहुः पितामह्यास्तुनाशनम् ।
पितृव्यस्य सुतादीनां देहजाड्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३१५६॥

3155 - 3156. (a) Irrelevant: In the dasa of the 9th lord (Saturn) a great king will be destroyed. In malefic sub periods, famine and troubles to men will spread.

(b) The native's father will receive happiness in general in the said dasa but his paternal grandfather will die. Paternal uncle's progeny etc. will be ill.

धनाधिपदशाकाले वित्तांशे जनितस्य च ।
विवाहोत्सवकार्यणिणं लग्नाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥३१५७॥

3157. Taurus Ascendant - Vitta Nadiamsa: In the dasa of the 2nd lord (Mercury) and in the sub period of the ascendant lord (Venus), marriage of the subject will occur.

जामित्रारूढगे शुक्रे कुम्भांशे रविंसयुते ।
सम्पदाये विवाहः स्यात् सत्कलत्रयुतो भवेत् ॥३१५८॥

3158. The planet Venus in the 7th Arudha Pada and begetting Aquarius Navamsa along with the Sun will cause marriage in the 2nd dasa. The person will get a virtuous wife.

लग्नराशिदशाकाले स्वपिता सौख्यमश्नुते ।
क्रूरमासं परित्यज्य धनलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३१५९॥
धनराशिदशाकाले ह्युत्तरार्धे शुभं वदेत् ।
वित्तांशगे प्रजातस्य विवाहोत्सवसंभ्रमम् ॥३१६०॥

3159 - 3160. (a) In the dasa of the ascendant Rasi (i.e. Taurus - Venus in KCD), the native's father will enjoy happiness. Except in the months with adverse Sun in transit, he (i.e. father) will financially gain.

(b) The 2nd half of the 2nd Rasi dasa (i.e. Gemini - Mercury) will be auspicious. The native's marriage can also occur during this phase.

द्वितीये राहुदोषेण क्रूरराशिग्रहान्तरे ।
धनधान्यपशूनां च हानिस्तत्रोपजायते ॥३१६१॥

3161. During the dasa of Rahu placed in the 2nd house (i.e. Gemini) and in the sub period of a malefic planet, harm to wealth, grains and quadrupeds owned by the subject will come to pass.

सुताधिपदशाकाले लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु
दशान्ते वा सुतोत्पत्तिर्द्वाविंशाब्दात् परं सुखम् ॥३१६२॥
सुखराशिदशाकाले स्वप्राबल्यं महत् सुखम् ।
धनधान्यसुभूषाप्ति क्षेत्रलाभं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३१६३॥

3162 - 3163. (a) In the dasa of the 5th lord (Mercury) and in the sub period of the 11th lord (Jupiter), or in the end of the said dasa (i.e. in Saturn's sub period), the subject will enjoy birth of a son. He will earn happiness after the age of 22 years.

(b) During the dasa of the 4th lord (the Sun), he will greatly prosper gaining wealth, grains, ornaments and landed properties.

सुखराशिदशाकाले सुखाधिपतिदायके ।
कुलीरेऽर्कसुते काले पित्रिखिं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३१६४॥

3164. The native's father will die with Saturn moving in transit in the sign Cancer, during the dasa and sub period of the 4th lord (Sun).

पितृस्थानाधिपे मन्दे त्वापत्संन्यासभागगे ।
सम्पत्तारदशामध्ये त्वापत्संन्यावान् पिता ॥३१६५॥

3165. Should Saturn ruling the 9th be in the "degree (or division) of asceticism" then father will take to ascetic order following a family calamity during the middle of the native's 2nd dasa.

Notes: In the first line "Aapat sanyasa bhagage" is not an intelligently construed term. This does not lead to knowledge of any specific position of Saturn with known terminology.

सम्पदाये तृतीयांशे वित्तांशे जनितस्य च ।
 भाग्याधिपान्तरे काले ह्याश्रमानन्तरं पिता ॥३१६६ ॥
 मारकं लभते तत्र भ्रातृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
 विपत्तारधिपे केतौ व्यायांशे निधने स्थिते ॥३१६७ ॥
 तद्दशायां मनस्तापं भ्रातृद्वेषं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
 मीने चन्द्रांशयोगेन वित्तांशे जनितोऽपि च ॥३१६८ ॥
 विपदाये महद्भाग्यं गुरुभुक्तिं विना सुखम् ।
 सर्वदाये चन्द्र राहोरन्तराये मनोव्यथाम् ॥३१६९ ॥
 देहजाड्यप्रपीडादिं योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ।

3166 - 3169½. (a) Following the said ascetic order in a hermitage, when the native will be in the last one third part of 2nd dasa, or in the sub period of the 9th lord, his father will die. But the native's brother will enjoy happiness in general.

(b) Ketu should be in the 8th from the ascendant with position in the 12th in Navamsa. Then his dasa will cause mental distress and enmity with brothers.

(c) The 3rd dasa, except in the sub period of Jupiter, will produce great fortunes if the Moon is in Pisces Navamsa.

(d) The sub periods of the Moon and Rahu, in all dasas, will produce mental distress (for a Taurus native). Astrologers declare physical illness to follow these sub periods.

Notes: (c) "Meena Chandramsa" is an ill-transcribed term. Obviously the requirement is that the Moon should be in Pisces Navamsa.

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले नित्यश्रीसौख्यवान् भवेत् ॥३१७० ॥
 पुत्रोत्सव सुभूषाप्तिं द्वितीयोद्वाहमादिशेत् ।
 षष्ठाधिपदशाकाले क्रूरवेधग्रहान्तरे ॥३१७१ ॥
 ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुतादीनामरिष्टं वा समादिशेत् ।
 तद्दोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥३१७२ ॥

3170 - 3172. (a) In the dasa of the lord of the ascendant (Venus) the subject will enjoy incessant wealth. He will celebrate birth of a son and will acquire ornaments. His second marriage will also take place.

(b) In the dasa of the 6th lord (again Venus), during the sub period of malefic and obstructive planet, his elder brother's son and other relatives will be subjected to evil. To ward off this blemish, suitable remedies be undertaken.

Notes: Venus is the lord of the ascendant and of the 6th. The text hints at possible adverse results in bad sub periods due to the 6th lordship of Venus.

चन्द्रांशेशदशाकाले धनाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।

वित्तांशगे प्रजातश्च ह्यपमृत्युं समश्नुते ॥३१७३ ॥

उत्तरांशे प्रजातस्य दशामध्ये मृतिं वदेत् ।

दशादावपमृत्युश्च शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥३१७४ ॥

3173 - 3174. (a) The native of Vitta Nadiamsa (Taurus ascendant) will have fear of untimely death in the sub period of 2nd lord Mercury during the dasa of the Navamsa dispositor of the Moon. (This relates to former of half of the subject Nadiamsa.)

(b) In case of birth in the 2nd half of this Navamsa, this fear will come to pass in the middle of said dasa (instead of Mercury's sub period).

(c) Suitable remedies be done in either case.

अष्टमाधिपतौ जीवे स्वक्षेत्रे वृषभांशगे ।

वित्तांशे च प्रजातस्य पञ्चाशद्वत्सरे मृतिम् ॥३१७५ ॥

बुधकेत्वन्तरे काले चन्द्रांश महदायके ।

मीनकुम्भतुलामासे गुरुवारे मृतिं वदेत् ॥३१७६ ॥

यदि जीवति पुण्येन विक्रमेशस्य दायगे ।

राहुजीवान्तरे काले कालमृत्युर्भविष्यति ॥३१७७ ॥

3175 - 3177. (a) The native will die in the 50th year if Jupiter ruling the 8th is in his own sign (Sagittarius) with Taurus Navamsa.

(b) Death can (alternatively) occur in the dasa of the dispositor of the Moon and in the sub period of Mercury or of Ketu, with the Sun in transit in Pisces, Aquarius or Libra, on a Thursday.

(c) If at all the person survives due to his meritorious deeds, the dasa of the Moon and the sub period of Rahu or of Jupiter will usher unavoidable death.

मीने तुलांशगे चन्द्रे पित्तवायुप्रपीडितः ।

देहान्ते नरकं याति दुष्प्रतिग्रहहेतुना ॥३१७८ ॥

3178. Should the Moon be in Pisces with Libra Navamsa, the native will be troubled by diseases of bile and wind. Having received undeserving donations, he will enter the hell after death.

पूर्वाभाद्रप्रजातश्च ह्यष्टचत्वारिवत्सरे ।

चतुर्विंशोऽथ वा चेति ह्यपमृत्युं च विन्दति ॥३१७९ ॥

अंशायुर्दाययोगेन त्वेकषष्टिसमे मृतिः ।
 शान्तिकांशगते चन्द्रे भौमे नीचनवांशगे ॥३१८० ॥
 मिथुने वा प्रजातश्च वाममार्गप्रपूजकः ।
 देवभक्तिरतो नित्यं तान्त्रिकाचारतत्परः ॥३१८१ ॥
 वीरशैवप्रियो मानी सदा पशुपतिप्रियः ।
 सोदरभ्रातृ हीनश्च प्रणवोक्तप्रपूजकः ॥३१८२ ॥
 तस्य दोषवशात् क्लेशं लभते शूद्रजो ध्रुवम् ।
 पुत्राभावयुतश्चैव कुलटादारनायकः ॥३१८३ ॥
 वारस्त्रीसङ्गवान् कामी विप्रस्त्री गमनोत्सुकः ।
 दुराचारे तीक्ष्णबुद्धिजातिधर्मविरोधकः ॥३१८४ ॥

3179 - 3184. (a) One born in Taurus ascendant, Vitta Nadiamsa, as the Moon is in Porrvabhadrapada Nakshatra, will incur fear of untimely end in his 48th year or in 24th year. His full life span will be 61 as arrived at Amsayurdaya.

(b) The Moon in "Santikamsa" while Mars is in Cancer Navamsa or in Gemini (in Navamsa) denotes that the subject will follow left-hand Tantric doctrines (Vama Marga). He will be ever devoted to the Almighty and interested in Tantric activities, fond of Saivites, honourable and specially devoted to Lord Siva. He will have no step-brother. He will recite the Pranava Mantra. A Soodra reciting this Mantra will be in trouble. The native will not have male issues. His wife will be of questionable character. He will join harlots, be libidinous and enthusiastic of union with Brahmin females. He will have bad conduct, sharp-minded and will be inimical to the men of his own race.

Notes: (b) "Santikamsa" is not a proper term and is not hence amenable to suitable interpretation. The implication could be that the Moon should be in Sri Sakti Nadiamsa (vide sloka 3185 infra which has however a different Yoga) while Mars is in Gemini or Cancer in Navamsa.

"Vama marga" (also known as Vaamaachaara) indicates left hand doctrines of the Tantras, i.e. the worship of the Sakti or Female Energy personified as the consort of Lord Siva, as opposed to "Dakshinaachaara" or "Dakshina Marga" (right hand doctrines of the Tantras, i.e. the worship of Siva, Male Energy).

मनु—

वेदादिपूर्वप्रणवादि मन्त्रं शिवार्चनं चापि परोपतापम् ।

श्रीशक्तिकांशे मिथुने शशाङ्के
 नीचांशगे दुर्गतिकर्म युक्तः ॥३१८५ ॥
 नीचांशे मिथुने चन्द्रे तदीशेन समन्विते ।
 वृषलग्ने प्रजातश्च चापांशे च धनाढ्यवान् ॥३१८६ ॥

3185 - 3186. (a) According to Manu, the Moon in Gemini's Sri Sakti Nadiamsa, with debilitation Navamsa, will give the following effects. The person will hurt others' feelings although he may recite the Pranava Mantra. He will perform such deeds leading to his bad end.

(b) The Moon in Gemini along with Mercury and obtaining Scorpio or Sagittarius Navamsa will cause wealth to a Taurus native.

कल्पद्रुमादि महायोगाः ।
 राज्याधिपे स्वोच्चगते बलाढ्ये-
 शुभेन युक्ते सुतभेशयुक्ते ।
 राज्येश्वरेराज्यगतेऽपि लग्न-
 नाथे तु कल्पद्रुमनामयोगः ॥३१८७ ॥

3187. Great Combinations like Kalpa Druma: The lord of the 10th with strength occupying his exaltation sign in the company of the two planets viz. a benefic and the 5th lord will cause Kalpa Druma Yoga. This yoga is also formed by the conjunction of lords of 10th and ascendant in the 10th house.

जातः कल्पद्रुमाख्ये सकलनृपवरैः स्तूयमानो बलाढ्यो
 लोके प्रख्यातकीर्तिः प्रभुसमविभवः पञ्च विशादिवर्षात् ।
 द्वात्रिंशद्दत्सरान्तं वनभुवि वसति मण्डल स्याधिपत्यं
 सेनाधिक्यं नृपत्वं नृपकरकमलैः प्राप्नुयात् सोऽभिषेकम् ॥३१८८ ॥

3188. One with this Yoga will be honoured by all the kings. He will be very strong, widely famous and endowed with sovereignty. From the age of 25 to end of 32, he will enjoy headship of a region, of army and royal status. The king will confer an authoritative position upon him.

भाग्येश्वरस्थांशपति स्थिरांशे
 तन्नाथ राशीशतदुच्चनाथाः ।
 लग्नेश्वरात् केन्द्रगता यदि स्यु
 शुक्रेण युक्तास्तु च पारिजातः ॥३१८९ ॥

3189. Parijata Yoga: The Navamsa dispositor of the 9th lord should be in an immovable Nav-

amsa. The exaltant dispositor of the said 9th lord, and the dispositor of the dispositor of 9th lord should be in an angle from the sign occupied by the ascendant lord in the company of Venus. As a result of these phenomena, Parijata Yoga is formed.

राजा धर्मविशारदो नृपजनैर्वन्द्यो धनुश्शास्त्रवित्
कालज्ञः करुणानिधिर्हि विनयी सत्पुत्रवित्तान्वितः।

सोमतुल्यजनाभिरामनयनः प्रख्यातकीर्तिर्भुवि

भुक्त्वा भोगान् सुपारिजातजनितो विंशायुषान्तं तथा ॥३१९०॥

3190. One with Parijata Yoga will be a king, knowledgeable in the branch of justice, be honoured by the kings, skilful in archery and astrology, a repository of mercy, modest, endowed with virtuous sons and wealth and be charming as the moon is. Further his fame will spread in the world till he attains the age of 20.

चन्द्रलग्नाधिपे स्वोच्चे चन्द्रारूढे शुभेक्षिते ।

मन्दारयोग इत्याहुः ख्यातो वित्ते निशाकरे ॥३१९१॥

मन्दारयोगवृषभे विलग्ने

भूपालसेवी धनिकोवदान्यः।

गजाश्वनाथः सुकृती गुणाढ्यो

देवद्विजाराधनपुण्यभाक् स्यात् ॥३१९२॥

3191 - 3192. Mandara Yoga: The lord of the Moon sign in exaltation while the Moon sign is in aspect to a benefic will cause Mandara Yoga. However, the Moon should be in the 2nd from the ascendant. One born in Taurus ascendant with Mandara Yoga will be served by the ruler. He will be wealthy, munificent, will own elephants and horses, will perform good deeds and be highly virtuous. He will earn merits by worshipping gods and Brahmins.

Notes: Although the text refers to Taurus ascendant in the context of effects of this yoga, applicability to other ascendants in varied degrees is not ruled out.

कर्मेशे रिपुराशिस्थे राजसेवी सुबुद्धिमान् ।

षष्ठाधिपेन संयुक्ते षष्ठे राज्याधिपत्यवान् ॥३१९३॥

अथ वा सैनिकाध्यक्ष अमात्यजनमित्रवान् ।

दारत्रय युतश्चैव भाग्यवांश्च न संशयः ॥३१९४॥

3193 - 3194. (a) The 10th lord in the 6th (in Libra) will cause royal service and intelligence of a high order.

(b) Should the said planet in the process be in the company of the 6th lord (Venus), one will enjoy ownership of a kingdom. Else he will preside over army. He will befriend in ministerial circles. He will have three wives and be fortunate.

कर्मस्थानाधिपे मन्दे भाग्येशेन समन्विते ।

बहुभाग्यार्थसम्पन्नो भूपांशे भूपतिः स्मृतः ॥३१९५॥

अमात्ययोगे सचिवो राजद्वाराधिकारवान् ।

भटांशगे कर्मनाथे बहुसेनाश्वनायकः ॥३१९६॥

रन्धाधिपेन संयुक्ते त्वल्पयोगी भवेद्ध्रुवम् ।

धर्मकर्मादिनेतारौ राज्यलाभाधिपौ यदि ॥३१९७॥

तयोः संबन्धमात्रेण न योगो भवति ध्रुवम् ।

कर्माधिपे दरिद्रांशे सदा दारि संयुक्तः ॥३१९८॥

उच्छ्वृत्ति करोतीह भिक्षाशी वा न संशयः

कर्मेशे यत्र कुत्रापि राजामात्यांशगस्थिते ।

षष्ठाधिपेन संयुक्ते राजसेवी सुभाग्यवान् ॥३१९९॥

3195 - 3199. (a) The 10th lord Saturn being in the company of the 9th lord will cause abundant fortunes and wealth. If Saturn is in "royal degree", one will be a king, a minister and will have authority under a king.

(b) Saturn in "servant's degree" will cause lordship over army and horses.

(c) Saturn joining the 8th lord will reduce the tempo of the Yoga.

(d) Lords of the 9th and 10th, or the 10th and 11th having mutual association (one of the recognised Sambandhas) do not cause a Yoga.

(e) The 10th lord in "the degree of penury" will ever promote pennilessness. The native will beg and gather his food.

(f) The 10th lord joining the lord of the 6th will make one serve the king. He will incur prosperity.

Notes: The special degrees (or divisions) referred to here are not understandable and are erroneous.

कर्माधिपे कर्मगते बलाद्दये

शुभांशगे राजसमानबुद्धिः।

श्रीमान् धनाढ्यो वृषभेऽल्पपुत्रो

मेघे प्रजातो बहुपुत्रवान् स्यात् ॥३२००॥

3200. (a) The lord of the 10th in the 10th, endowed with strength and occupying a benefic

Navamsa, will cause royal disposition. One will be illustrious and opulent.

(b) Such a disposition of the 10th lord for a Taurus native will cause limited number of male issues. But if the ascendant be Aries, instead of Taurus, the subject will have many sons.

कर्मस्थानाधिपे जीवे केन्द्रलाभत्रिकोणगे ।

पापान्विते प्रसिद्धश्च नीचे राजसुतप्रियः ॥३२०१॥

स्वोच्चे राजाश्रयं सौख्यं पित्रार्जितधनाढ्यवान् ।

द्यूनयोगे कर्मनाथे भिक्षाशी नात्र संशयः ॥३२०२॥

लाभाधिपेन संयुक्ते क्वचित् सौख्यं क्वचित् सुखम् ।

कर्मस्थानाधिपे भौमे त्वोच्चांशे नीचराशिगे ॥३२०३॥

भानुक्षेत्रे प्रसिद्धश्च परवित्तापहारवान् ।

मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं स्यादथवा भ्रातृशोकवान् ॥३२०४॥

स्वमित्रबान्धवजातिवित्तापहरणात् सुखी ।

कालन्तरे ह्यग्निमान्द्यज्वरेण मृतिमादिशेत् ॥३२०५॥

3201 - 3205. (a) Jupiter ruling the 10th and occupying an angle, the 11th or a trine, in the company of a malefic will cause fame.

(b) If he is debilitated, one will be liked by the prince.

(c) Jupiter in exaltation will obtain royal patronage, general happiness and paternal wealth.

(d) Jupiter in the 7th, as the 10th lord, will doubtless make the person earn his food by beggary.

(e) If he is conjunct the 11th lord, happiness will somewhat exist.

(f) The lord of the 10th, being Mars, in the sign Cancer with exaltation Navamsa, or in the sign Leo, will bring fame. The person concerned will steal others' wealth. He will obtain many dead children, or else he will grieve on account of loss of co-born. He will find happiness in stealing the wealth of his friends and relatives. After some time he will die due to indigestion and fever.

Notes: Aphorisms from "a" to "e" apply to Gemini and Pisces ascendants while the last one under "f" relates to Aquarius and Cancer ascendants.

कर्माधिपे लाभगते स्वक्षेत्रे वा सुधार्मिकः ।

एक पुत्रश्चिरायुष्मान् बहुपुत्रविवोवान् ॥३२०६॥

3206. The lord of the 10th in the 11th in own sign (i.e. Aries being the ascendant) will make one

highly charitable. He will have a long-living son but will lose many sons.

चरलग्ने परमेश्वरांशः ।

ऐश्वर्यांशे क्रिये शुक्ले चरराशिचतुष्टये ।

चरलग्ने प्रजातश्च गौरवपूर्णः शुभाकृतिः ।

मेघे शुक्ले वृषे भौमे मिथुने शानिसंस्थिते ॥३२०७॥

परमेश्वरांशे जातश्च बहुवाणिज्यजीवकः ।

कर्मे पापांशगे शुक्ले तदीशे लाभराशिगे ॥३२०८॥

सत्यानृतावृत्तिजीवी सोदरस्वसृभ्रातृमान् ।

शिवभक्तिरतो नित्यं तटाकोद्यानधार्मिकः ॥३२०९॥

ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुतद्वेषी गृहकृत्यकलापवान् ।

गार्हस्थ्य जीवितो नित्यं शिवार्चनपरः सुखी ॥३२१०॥

वैदिकाचारसंपन्नः पित्रार्जितधनाढ्यकः ।

भार्गवारूढगे मन्दे नीचांशे पार्श्वनाडिगे ॥३२११॥

दयवान् वादवान् बाल्ये कामी विषयलोलुपः ।

अनाचारी क्वचित् कालं पश्चात् सन्मार्गवृत्तिमान् ॥३२१२॥

उद्वाहकाले कलहः स्वपितुः क्लेशमादिशेत् ।

लाभभावगते मन्दे नीचांशे द्वन्द्वराशिगे ॥३२१३॥

ज्येष्ठभ्राता महारोगी दत्तपुत्रयुतो भवेत् ।

भ्रातृद्वयौ पुत्रवन्तावेकः कश्चिद्द्विभार्यकः ॥३२१४॥

कालान्तरे पुत्रवांश्च ह्याथ वा दत्तपुत्रवान् ।

सर्वज्येष्ठानुजो भ्राता बहुपुत्रार्थसंयुतः ॥३२१५॥

कालान्तरे क्षयं चैत दारारिष्टात् परं मृतिम् ।

3207 - 3215½. Movable Ascendant - Paramesvara Nadiamsa: (a) One born in Paramesvari Nadiamsa in one of the movable ascendants, as Venus is in Aries will be of fair complexion and auspicious appearance.

(b) Venus, Mars and Saturn in order occupying Aries, Taurus and Gemini will cause livelihood through various kinds of trading activities.

(c) Venus in the 10th in a malefic Navamsa while his dispositor is in the 11th will cause livelihood through truthful and untruthful means. He will have brothers and sisters, be devoted to Lord Siva, will perform charitable activities like constructing tanks and gardens, be inimical to his elder brother's son and attached to domestic duties. He will follow the path prescribed by the Vedas, be wealthy through paternal inheritance.

(d) Saturn in the Arudha of Venus and in Parsva

Nadi (read Paramesvara Nadiamsa) will give the following effects. The person concerned will be merciful, argumentative, libidinous, addicted to material pleasures, and be unorthodox for some time. Later on he will adopt a good path. During the time of his marriage, there will be some misunderstandings. His father will also be in troubles.

(e) Should Saturn be in the 11th house with Aries Navamsa, one's older brother will be afflicted by a great disease and will have an adopted son. The native will have two brothers, out of whom one will have sons, and possibly two marriages. The said childless brother will after some time obtain or adopt a male issue. The eldest brother will have many sons and much wealth. After some time, he will suffer from lung tuberculosis and will die, losing his wife.

Notes: (a) Paramesvara Nadiamsa is known as Isvarya (wealth) Nadiamsa also, apart from "Isa" (Lord). Other names given to this Nadiamsa are Devi (goddess), Paramesvari (feminine gender), Soolini (i.e. Durga) and Isvara (Lord), vide sloka 3232 infra.

At some places, this Nadiamsa is referred to as "Visha Nasa Nadiamsa" for Lord Siva swallowed and destroyed the Great Poison, called "Kaalaahala" during the process of churning of Milk Ocean.

The present information is collected by the author from Sukra Nadi. It could be seen that Venus is the center of the current discussion. Generally, the clues refer to Cancer ascendant. Yet the other three movable signs can also suitably be considered.

Extent of the subject Nadiamsa could be found in the notes under sloka 1213, page 109, Book 1.

(e) Reference to a dual sign is only out of context. In case of a movable sign, the 11th is an immovable one. Hence this condition is excluded in the rendering.

देवी नामांशगे शुक्रे भाग्यांशे कर्म भावगे ॥३२१६ ॥

बहुभाग्यार्थसम्पन्नो ज्येष्ठ दारे सुपुत्रवान् ।

कनिष्ठभ्रातृमात् रागी भ्रातद्वयविनाशवान् ॥३२१७ ॥

एक भ्राता चिरायुष्मानीश्वरांशकगे भृगौ ।

भाग्यांशगे सुताधीशे द्वादशे शनि संस्थिते ॥३२१८ ॥

स्त्रीप्रजा बहुलाश्चैव ह्यल्पपुत्रयुतो भवेत् ।

मित्रप्रजाबहुत्वं स्यात् पुत्रद्वययुतः सुखी ॥३२१९ ॥

3216 - 3219. (a) Venus in the 10th house from the natal ascendant and the 9th from Navamsa ascendant will produce much fortunes and abundant wealth. The native will beget sons through his first wife. He will have younger brothers and be passionate. Two of his brothers will be destroyed. His elder brother will be long-lived.

(b) Saturn in the 12th while the 5th lord (in Rasi chart) is in the 9th in Navamsa will cause birth of many daughters and limited sons. The native will have many dead children. He will ultimately have two sons (and many daughters).

Notes: (a) The Nadiamsa position for Venus is irregular.

(b) "Mitra Praja Bahutvam" should read as "Mrita Praja Bahutvam" denoting dead children.

शुक्रांशाधिपतौ जीवे भूसुतेन समन्विते ।

चरलग्ने प्रजाश्च धूर्तस्त्रीनायकः सुखी ॥३२२० ॥

ग्रन्थान्तरे मदाधीशे नीचांशे द्वन्द्वराशिगे ।

पाशांशगे प्रजातश्च ह्यपवादकलत्रवान् ॥३२२१ ॥

3220 - 3221. (a) Jupiter should be the Navamsa dispositor of the planet venus and should be in the company of Mars. As a result, the subject belonging to a movable ascendant will marry a wicked woman.

(b) There is yet another authority to state that the lord of the 7th occupying a dual sign, with debilitation Navamsa, will be the cause of one's spouse begetting infamy.

सुतेश लाभराशिस्थे भाग्येशेन समन्विते ।

बहुप्रजालाभमेति पुत्रद्वययुतः सुखी ॥३२२२ ॥

3222. The lord of the 5th joining that of the 9th in the 11th house will cause birth of many children including two sons.

सप्तमेन तदीशेन भृगुणादारचिन्तनम् ।

नीचांशगे दारनाथे दारवंशः क्षय गतः ॥३२२३ ॥

3223. One's spouse should be known through the 7th, its lord and Venus. The 7th lord obtaining his debilitation Navamsa will promote destruction of in-laws' dynasty.

लग्नात् तृतीयगे राहवंशराशि गते भृगौ ।

श्वशुरस्य तृतीयगे दारान्तरसुतः स्मृतः ॥३२२४ ॥

3224. Venus joining the sign and Navamsa occupied by Rahu, which is identical with the 3rd from the ascendant will cause two wives to one's father-in-law, who will beget male issues through the second wife.

अचरांशगते शुक्रे विषनाशांशजस्य च ।
विपदाये विवाहः स्यान्मात्ररिष्टात् परं हि वा ॥३२२५ ॥
ज्येष्ठभ्रातृवियोगादिक्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।
कर्मेशे लाभराशिस्थे भाग्येशेन समन्विते ॥३२२६ ॥
जन्मप्रभृति सम्पन्नो यावज्जीवान्तभाग्यवान् ।
कर्म शुक्रे तदीशे च स्वोच्चांशे गुरुसंयुते ॥३२२७ ॥
पुत्रमूलात् सुसन्तोषी वार्धके बहुभाग्यवान् ।
देवीनामांशगे शुक्रे तत्त्रिकोणे निशाकरे ॥३२२८ ॥
पापद्वयेन संदृष्टे ह्यन्त क्लेशविचारवान् ।
भ्रातृमूलेन सन्तोषी पापांशे पापवान् क्वचित् ॥३२२९ ॥
चन्द्राद्भाग्यं गते शुक्रे चापांशे मेषराशिगे ।
पापदृष्टि विहीने च सदा सन्मार्गवृत्तिमान् ॥३२३० ॥
सेतुस्नानं त्रिवारं स्याद्भ्राज्यात्राफलप्रदम् ।
अत्यन्तसुकृतश्चैव त्वीश्वरांशे सुधार्मिक ॥३२३१ ॥

3225 - 3231. (a) Should Venus be in an immovable Navamsa, one born in a movable sign with Vishanasa (read "Paramesvara") Nadiamsa will marry in the 3rd dasa, after the expiry of his mother. He will experience abundant grief due to loss of elder brother and such other calamities.

(b) If the lord of the 10th is found in the 11th in the company of the 9th lord, predict wealth right from one's birth. His prosperity will last till the end of his life.

(c) Venus in the 10th, while its lord joining Jupiter is in his exaltation Navamsa, will cause much happiness through one's sons. The person will enjoy much fortunes in his old age.

(d) The planet Venus in Devi (i.e. Paramesvara) Nadiamsa while its angle is occupied by the Moon in aspect two malefics will produce grief towards the end of one's life. He will receive happiness through co-born.

(e) Venus in a malefic's Navamsa will produce one with somewhat sinning disposition.

(f) If Venus is in Aries with Sagittarius Navamsa, bereft of a malefic aspect, the person will take to virtuous path of living. However, the said

position of Venus in Aries should be in the 9th from the Moon (i.e. the Moon should be in Leo). Further, he will take sacred dips in the Setu and will undertake pilgrimage to the Ganges. He will have exceedingly good deeds to his credit and be quite munificent.

देवीनामांशपर्याय ईश्वरांश इति स्मृतः ।

परमेश्वरी शूलिन्यौत्वीश्वरांशकसंज्ञिके ॥३२३२ ॥

3232. Isvara Nadiamsa has another name, viz. Devi Nadiamsa. Paramesvari, Soolini and Isvara are also its synonyms.

शुक्रांशे त्रिकोणक्षे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।

स्वदारदेहजाड्यादि दारवंशे ह्यारिष्टजम् ॥३२३३ ॥

3233. Saturn arriving in transit the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by Venus at birth, or a trine thereto, will cause physical sickness etc. to one's spouse. His in-laws' family will be subjected to evils.

भौमांशगे पित्ररिष्टं मातुश्च भार्गवांशगे ।

सौम्यांशगे तत्त्रिकोणे सोदरारिष्टमादिशेत् ॥३२३४ ॥

3234. One's father and mother will in order be endangered when Saturn affects the Navamsa occupied by Mars and Venus on the same lines as above.

सिंहे नीचांशगे चन्द्रे मेषे पापांशगे भृगौ ।

प्रत्यग्दाये भाग्यवृद्धिः स्वप्राबल्यं भवेद्धुवम् ॥३२३५ ॥

उत्तरार्धे विशेषं च पुत्रप्राबल्यमादिशेत् ।

पञ्चत्रिंशत् परं भूरि धनं संपादयिष्यति ॥३२३६ ॥

पञ्चविंशत् परं चैव यत्किञ्चिद्धनलाभावनम् ।

3235 - 3236½. (a) One's 5th dasa will increase fortunes and prosperity if Venus is in a malefic's Navamsa as the Moon is in the sign Leo with Scorpio Navamsa.

(b) Should the person belong to the 2nd half of Paramesvara Nadiamsa in a movable ascendant, the above yoga will cause prosperity of his son. He will earn a lot of money after his 35th year. After 25, there will however be some financial gains.

कर्म चापांशगे शुक्रे सदाज्ञातिकलापवान् ॥३२३७ ॥

कालान्तरे शुत्रनाशं स्वप्राबल्यं महत् सुखम् ।

मेषान्त्यभागगे शुक्रे पञ्चमे काल संस्थिते ॥३२३८ ॥

वार्धके ज्ञातिवित्तापि प्रत्यग्दाये परार्धगे ।

बहुव्यापारसिद्धिः स्यान्नित्यश्रीधनलाभवान् ॥३२३९ ॥
 महादेवप्रसादेन धनलाभं दिने दिने ।
 प्रत्यग्दाये मध्यखण्डे सिंहे गोचरगे शनौ ॥३२४० ॥
 अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि यत्नकार्यार्थं नाशनम् ।
 बुधभुक्तयपरार्धादियोगकाल इति स्मृतः ॥३२४१ ॥
 विशेषधनलाभादिगृहे गोधनसङ्कुलम् ।
 बुधान्तरे सुपुत्रपितृगोचरे मेषगे गुरौ ॥३२४२ ॥
 पश्चाद्भाग्याभिवृद्धिः स्यात् प्रत्यग्दाये न संशयः ।
 व्याधिपान्तरे काले व्ययेशे पापसंयुते ॥३२४३ ॥
 दारपीडां मनस्तापं शिशुपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ।

3237 - 3243½. Cancer Ascendant - Paramesvara Nadiamsa: (a) One will have endless quarrels with his relatives if Venus is in the 10th house with Sagittarius Navamsa. After some interval, his enemies will incur destruction and he will prosper with great happiness.

(b) Venus placed in the end of Aries will obtain wealth of the relatives in one's old age, coinciding with the later half of the 5th dasa. His business activities will expand and he will have permanent wealth. Due to the blessings of Lord Siva, he will earn wealth everyday (i.e. uninterruptedly).

(c) Saturn moving in Leo during the middle part of 5th dasa will produce much difficulties and will damage one's undertakings. The beginning and ending phases of Mercury's sub period will cause one's rise. Special gain of wealth will occur for the family including acquisition of cattle.

(d) When Jupiter arrives in the sign Aries, during the operation of Mercury's sub period, one will beget a son. Following this, his prosperity will increase in the 5th dasa.

(e) Should Mercury, the 12th lord, join a malefic in transit during the rule of his own sub period, one will experience evils to his spouse and child and mental distress for himself.

Notes: "Panchame kala samstite" in sloka 3238 is an interruption as the text deals with Cancer ascendant - a movable one - and not Sagittarius ascendant.

लग्नात् तृतीयगे राहौ दशायां भाग्यमश्नुते ॥३२४४ ॥
 तदीशे लाभराशिस्थे परार्धे च श्रियावहम् ।
 षष्ठमव्ययाधीशभुक्तिकाले दशाव्यथा ॥३२४५ ॥

स्वजनारिष्टमानोति ज्ञातिवर्गे विशेषतः ।
 सुतेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥३२४६ ॥
 प्रत्यग्दाये सोदरस्य सन्तानारिष्टमादिशेत् ।
 सुतेशांशे तत्त्रिकोणे सुखेशांशत्रिकोणगे ॥३२४७ ॥
 स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे ज्ञातिवर्गे सुतक्षयः ।
 प्रभुवर्गे तथा विन्ध्यादारवंशे ह्यरिष्टजम् ॥३२४८ ॥
 कलरत्रदेहजाड्यादि क्षिप्रेणारोग्यमश्नुते ।
 दारेशांशत्रिकोणर्क्षे स्फुटयोगं गते गुरौ ॥३२४९ ॥

3244 - 3249. (a) Rahu in the 3rd: One having the planet Rahu in the 3rd from the ascendant will gain fortunes in Rahu's dasa. If, in this Yoga, Rahu's dispositor is in the ascendant, 2nd half of Rahu dasa will produce wealth. The sub periods owned by the lords of the 6th, 8th and 12th will be troublesome in this dasa. Further, relatives will face evils.

(b) **Saturn's Movements:** Saturn arriving in the sign, represented by the natal Nāvamsa of the 5th lord, or a trine thereof, will produce evils to the progeny of one's brother. This transit should be in the native's 5th dasa.

(c) The transit of Saturn as above, with reference to the 5th lord or the 4th lord, as the case may be, will destroy one of the relatives' sons.

(d) **Jupiterian Movement:** Evils in the in-laws' family will come to pass and spouse will be physically ill but will recover soon. These effects will result Jupiter's sojourn in the sign denoted by the Navamsa of the 7th lord at birth, or a trine thereof.

चिरायुर्जायते पुत्रो देवीनामांशजस्य च ।
 अर्थलाभं च लभते शिवानुग्रहवान् भवेत् ॥३२५० ॥

3250. The son of one belonging to Paramesvara Nadiamsa will enjoy long life. The native will gain wealth and earn the mercy of Lord Siva.

ईश्वरांशे क्रिये शुक्ले प्रत्यग्दाये परार्धगे ।
 बहुभाग्यं च लभते पञ्चत्रिंशात् परं सुखम् ॥३२५१ ॥

3251. Venus in Aries will multiply one's fortunes during the 2nd half of the 5th dasa. He will enjoy happiness after the age of 35.

सूर्यकालाधिपे शुक्ले दशमे धार्मिकः सुतः ।
 कुजक्षेत्रे भाग्यावांश्च देवीनामांशजस्तथा ॥३२५२ ॥

प्रत्यग्दाये धर्मबुद्धिः स्वपुरापुण्यहेतुना ।
 उत्तरार्धे विशेषः स्याल्लोके प्रख्यातकीर्तिमान् ॥३२५३ ॥
 क्षेमदाये सुतप्राप्तिरल्पसौख्यं शुभाशुभम् ।
 अस्वतन्त्र इति प्राहुः सोदरस्य विवाहकृत ॥३२५४ ॥
 विपद्दाये पापबुद्धिः प्रत्यग्दाये सुबुद्धिमान् ।
 विशेषज्ञानसिद्धिः स्याद्धर्मबुद्धिः श्रियावहा ॥३२५५ ॥
 व्यापारप्रबलं चैति ह्युत्तरार्धे न संशयः ।
 शुक्रान्तरे महत् सौख्यं बुधभुक्तौ दलं व्यथाम् ॥३२५६ ॥
 केतुभुक्तौ शुभाधिक्यं सौम्ये पुत्रस्य शोभनम् ।
 पश्चाद्भाग्याभिवृद्धिः स्याद्रविभुक्तौ शुभाशुभम् ॥३२५७ ॥
 चन्द्रान्तरे मनस्तापं कुजभुक्तौ दलं व्यथाम् ।
 शुक्रांश नाडीदोषेण ह्यष्टमर्धेश भुक्तिषु ।
 दारपीडां मनस्तापं स्वपुत्रादि प्रपीडनम् ॥३२५८ ॥

3252 - 3258. Cancer Ascendant: (a) Venus in the 10th will make one charitable and fortunate.

(b) **5th Dasa:** In the 5th dasa, he will develop a charitable disposition due to the merits of his past birth. More so in case of birth in the 2nd half of Paramesvara Nadiamsa. He will become famous in the world.

(c) **4th Dasa:** His 4th dasa will give limited happiness, acquisition of a son and good and bad effects.

(d) **3rd Dasa:** In his 3rd dasa he will be sinful.

(e) **5th Dasa & Sub Periods:** He will change for good in the 5th dasa, and will earn abundant wisdom. He will develop charity and will earn wealth. His business activities will grow. In the sub period of Venus, great happiness will come to pass. Mercury's sub period will cause division and distress. Increased auspicious effects will be given by the sub period of Ketu. Mercury's sub period will, however, cause auspicious effects for his son. After this, the native's fortunes will register progressive trends. Perhaps the sub-sub period of Mercury (in Mercury's sub period) will cause evil and auspicious effects. The Moon's sub period will usher distress. Mars sub period will cause division and grief. Due to the blemish of Venus position in Nadiamsa, the sub period of 8th lord (Saturn) will cause troubles to wife and progeny apart from mental distress.

कन्याशनिस्थिते काले गृहे कल्याणसंभ्रमम् ।

स्वपुत्रिकासुसन्तापं सिंहांशे शुभशोभनम् ॥३२५९ ॥

3259. Saturn transiting in the sign Virgo will promote a family marriage. The native's daughter will receive much happiness and auspicious effects when Saturn gets, in the process Leo Navamsa.

Notes: "Susantaapam" meaning much distress should read as "Susantosham" meaning much happiness, in respect of the daughter, seeing the immediately following effect in the text. Further, the noun "Santaapam" is never qualified by the adjective "Su".

जन्मदेशे कलापं च राजविप्लवमादिशेत् ।
 दारारूढाधिपे भौमे स्वोच्चांशे स्थिरराशिगे ॥३२६० ॥
 एक भार्यामवाप्नोति देवीनामांशजस्तथा ।
 प्रत्यग्दाये मध्यखण्डे स्वकलत्रं तु दुर्बलम् ॥३२६१ ॥
 देहायासं द्वित्रिवारं सूतिकावायु पीडनम् ।
 तदोषपरिहारार्थं शान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥३२६२ ॥

3260 - 3262. (a) Irrelevant: The above transit of Saturn will cause quarrels and revolutions in the country.

(b) Mars ruling the 7th Arudha Pada and placed in a fixed sign with a movable Navamsa, will indicate one wife. In the middle of the native's 5th dasa, she will lose her physical strength and acquire physical illness. For 2 or 3 weeks, she will suffer windy disorders in the process of delivery. To overcome this blemish, remedies should be sought.

जन्मे शनिस्थिते काले विषनाशांश जस्तथा ।
 देहायासं च लभते शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ॥३२६३ ॥

3263. Saturn's transit in the ascendant will be the cause of physical illness for the native. Necessary remedies in this context should be done.

साधनेशदशाकाले मेष शुक्रे च संस्थिते ।
 पूत्रमूलात् सुसन्तोषी गृह गोधनसंकुलम् ॥३२६४ ॥
 शुक्रांशेशदशाकाले देवीनामांशजस्तथा ।
 बहुभाग्याभिवृद्धिः स्यात् स्वभुक्तौ व्याकुलं क्वचित् ॥३२६५ ॥
 रन्ध्राधिपान्तरे काले षष्ठाधिपतिदायके ।
 दारपीडां मनस्तापं पश्चदारोग्यमादिशेत् ॥३२६६ ॥
 बुधान्तरेऽपमृत्युः स्याच्छान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ।
 शुक्रांशेशदशाकाले भोगं रोगं च निर्दिशेत् ॥३२६७ ॥
 भाग्याधिपदशाकाले स्वभुक्तौ प्रभुनाशनम् ।

रन्ध्राधिपान्तरे काले विप्लवेन मनोव्यथा ॥३२६८॥

3264 - 3268. (a) Should Venus be in Aries, the 6th dasa will bring happiness to the native through his son. He will gather wealth of cattle.

(b) In the dasa ruled by the Navamsa dispositor of Venus, one's prosperity will expand abundantly. But the first sub period will produce some consternation.

(c) The sub period of the 8th lord during the dasa of the 6th lord will usher health troubles to wife and mental distress. Later on, the female will recover her health. The sub period of Mercury will bring in fear of untimely death which should be remedied.

(d) In the dasa referred to at "b" above, one will enjoy pleasures attended by diseases.

(e) The dasa and sub period of the 9th lord will destroy one's employer(?) The sub period of the 8th lord will produce mental distress due to revolution.

ईश्वरांशके शुक्रे मेघे पापविवर्जिते ।

जन्मप्रभृति सौख्यं च यावदायुष्यभाग्यवान् ॥३२६९॥

3269. Venus in Aries without being in the company of a malefic will give happiness to the subject of Paramesvara Nadiamsa right from his birth. His prosperity will last his whole life.

भाग्याधिपदशाकाले पुत्रमूलेन सौख्यवान् ।

प्रत्यग्दशापरार्धादौ साधनेशदशासुखम् ॥३२७०॥

3270. In the dasa of the 9th lord, one will beget happiness through his son. Happiness will exist in the 2nd half of 5th dasa and in the 6th dasa.

वेधग्रहान्तरे काले क्रूरमासे महाविपत् ।

नानाव्याकुलकार्याणि पश्चात् सौख्यं महत् सुखम् ॥३२७१॥

3271. (In the 6th dasa) during an adverse planet's sub period, in a month denoted by the Sun's inauspicious movement, one will be a victim of great danger. He will incur much troubles in his undertakings and will recover happiness later on.

मेघे चापांशके शुक्रे कुलीरे च प्रजायते ।

जीवे कुजयुते काले बहुवित्तयुतः सुखी ॥३२७२॥

3272. One born in Cancer ascendant with Venus in the sign Aries, subject to his being in

Sagittarius Navamsa, will obtain much wealth when Jupiter joins Mars. (This applies to 6th dasa.)

वार्धके नेत्र रोगी च वयो मध्येऽग्निमान्धवान् ।

वार्धके पुत्रमूलेन ह्यतिसौख्ययुतः सुखी ॥३२७३॥

आयुष्मन्तौ च पुत्रौ द्वौ साधनेशदशासुखम् ।

पश्चाद् भूपतिजन्मा स्यान्मण्डलत्रयनायकः ॥३२७४॥

3273 - 3274. In his old age, he will face eye diseases. In the middle of his life, he will be troubled by indigestion. He will experience much happiness in his old age on account of his son. He will have two long-living sons and be happy in the 6th dasa. He will later be born as a ruler or the head of a region.

नैधनेशदशाकाले रन्ध्राधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।

द्विषष्टयब्दे मृति चैति कुम्भादित्रयमासे ॥३२७५॥

मेघमासे कृष्णपक्षे रन्ध्राधिपतिवासरे ।

स्वपित्रिष्टदेशेषु पुण्यक्षेत्रे भविष्यति ॥३२७६॥

3275 - 3276. (a) In the sub period ruled by the 8th lord (Saturn) during the dasa which is the 7th from birth, he will die when he will be 62. The Sun will then be journeying in one of the 3 signs commencing Aquarius (the 8th).

(b) His father will die in a shrine in his own country with the transit Sun in Aries, in dark half on the day ruled by Saturn.

चन्द्राद्भाग्यं गते शुक्रे लग्नाद्भाग्यं गतेऽथ वा ।

जात्यानुगुण्यलोकादिं सत्याचारसुभाग्यवान् ॥३२७७॥

परेश्वरांशके शुक्रे चन्द्राद्भाग्यं गते सति ।

ईश्वरांशे राजयोगः पश्चाज्जन्मनि संभवेत् ॥३२७८॥

जन्मनीहसुखं चैति वार्धके बहुवित्तवान् ।

आयुष्मन्तौ च पुत्रौ द्वौ पुत्रिकात्रयवान् भवेत् ॥३२७९॥

महार्णवप्रान्तदेशे स्वपुत्रश्च श्रियायुतः ।

धनधान्यसमृद्धिः स्यादेकभ्रातृयुतः सुखी ॥३२८०॥

3277 - 3280. Venus in the 9th either from the ascendant or from the Moon will cause truthfulness, conduct and prosperity according to one's family of birth. This position from the Moon will cause a Raja Yoga (royal status). The person will have rebirth. He will be happy from birth and will gather much wealth in his old age. He will have two long-living sons and three daughters. His sons will

make fortunes in a hilly region. The native will obtain wealth and grains. He will have one brother.

ईश्वरांशे फलं सत्यं शुक्रनाडीफलं स्मृतम् ।

लग्नाधिगजातश्च प्रजेशांशे सुभाग्यवान् ॥३२८१॥

प्रजापालनवान्नित्यं गजान्तैश्वर्ययोगवान् ।

स्थिरलग्ने प्रदेशांशे लग्नयोगाधिसंभवः ।

राजवंशे सुराजाप्तिरितस्तु सुभाग्यवान् ॥३२८२॥

3281 - 3282. (a) Effects stated for Isvara Nadiamsa, based on Sukra Nadi, will bear truth.

(b) One born in Lagnadhi Yoga will enjoy much prosperity. He will protect men, will have elephants and wealth. For a fixed sign ascending, Lagnadhi Yoga will be possible. One born in royal family with this yoga will obtain a great kingdom.

Notes: Why a fixed sign is mentioned is not understandable. Further the terms of Prajesa and Pradesa concerning the Nadiamsa should actually mean Paramesvara Nadiamsa.

वृश्चिक मकरलग्नयोः सुरांशः

सुरांशे मकरे लग्ने पूर्वभागे प्रजायते ॥३२८३॥

विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं तुरीयगर्भसंभवः ।

गर्भस्त्रावातुरा माता पूर्वं च क्लेशसंयुता ॥३२८४॥

सुरांशे जस्य जननी प्रसूर्यमलपुत्रकौ ।

सुरांशाधिपतौ जीवे कुम्भे मेषांशके तथा ॥३२८५॥

शान्यङ्गारकसंदृष्टे योगोऽयंयमलः स्मृतः ।

सिंहे मेषांशगे मन्दे चापांशे भूमिनन्दने ॥३२८६॥

प्रसवे लग्नभेदः स्यात् सुरांशे यमलौ स्मृतौ ।

लग्नाष्टमगेत मन्दे भूसुतेन समन्विते ।

द्वितनुस्थौ यमलौ भवतः नालवेष्टितौ ॥३२८७॥

3283 - 3287. Capricorn Ascendant - Sura Nadiamsa: (a) The native belonging to the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa will be a Brahmin and be the 4th issue of the family. Prior to his birth, his mother would have abortions and difficult pregnancy. She will give birth to twin children.

(b) Jupiter in the sign Aquarius with Aries Navamsa, and with the aspects of Saturn and Mars, will cause Yamala Yoga (birth of twins).

(c) Saturn in Leo with Aries Navamsa and Mars (apparently in Leo) with Sagittarius Navamsa (forming part of the above yoga, aspecting Jupiter) will cause births of twins in two different ascendants.

(d) With Saturn in the 8th from the ascendant along with Mars (i.e. in Leo), the twins will be entwined by umbilical cord.

मनुः-

मीनांशे मकरे लग्ने स्वद्रेक्काणे य जायते ।

मेषांशगे विलगनेशे सिंहे कुजसमन्विते ॥३२८८॥

योगोऽयं यमलो नाम जेषोप्यस्य तु दत्तकः ।

बालारिष्टभयं किंचिद्बाल्ये मान्द्यप्रपीडितः ॥३२८९॥

3288 - 3289. According to Manu, the sign Capricorn ascending with the same decanate and Pisces Navamsa while Saturn joins Mars in Leo and obtains Aries Navamsa will cause Yamala Yoga (birth of twins). Though he may be the eldest issue, he may be given away in adoption. The native will have fear of infantile mortality. In his childhood, he will incur complaints of indigestion.

Notes: Reference to Capricorn decanate is just an addition. The subtle clue is Pisces Navamsa in the ascendant.

मीनांशे मकरे लग्ने सुरांशे च प्रजायते ।

सप्तमांशके मान्दौ नवमे दत्तपुत्रवान् ॥३२९०॥

3290. With the ascendant Capricorn begetting Pisces Navamsa as Mandi is in the 9th, one will be an adopted issue.

Notes: The term Spatamamsa remains unrelated to a planet. Hence the aphorism is not complete in translation.

तुलांशगे निशानाथे मेषांशे भानुनन्दने ।

मीनांशे मकरे लग्ने द्विमात्रोरपि पोषकः ॥३२९१॥

अन्यस्त्रीस्तन्यपानं स्यान्मीनांशे जनितस्य च ।

3291 - 3291½. (a) The Moon and Saturn should in order be in Libra and Aries Navamsas while the ascendant Capricorn falls in Pisces Navamsa. This Yoga will ensure that the subject is brought up by two mothers.

(b) The Navamsa of the ascendant being in Pisces will denote that the child will be breast-fed by another woman (than the mother).

कीटे नक्रांशगे जातो दुर्भगांशसमन्विते ॥३२९२॥

लग्नाद्वेशमगते चन्द्रे स्वमातृपितृपोषकः ।

दुर्भगांशे सुरांशे च पूर्वभागे समुद्भवः ॥३२९३॥

3292 - 3293. (a) Scorpio Ascendant -

Durbhaga Nadiamsa: One born in Scorpio ascendant with Capricorn Navamsa, as the Moon is in the 4th, will look after his parents.

(b) The 2nd line of sloka 3293 is incomplete: Birth in first half of Sura Nadiamsa, as... is in Durbhaga Nadiamsa

Notes: Durbhaga Nadiamsa of Scorpio ascendant intervenes the present discussion on Capricorn ascendant's Sura Nadiamsa. Sometimes, reference to a fixed sign with Durbhaga Nadiamsa can also be found in this part. These are easily identifiable with sub-headings provided in the translation.

लग्नेशे गुरुसंदृष्टे विप्रजन्मा सुखी भवेत् ।
वनान्तरेपुरे जन्मवीथ्योश्च यमसोमयो ॥३२९४ ॥
नदीप्रान्तपुरे वापि वारुण्यां दिशि जायते ।
दुर्भगांशस्थिते सौम्ये चापांशे चन्द्रसंयुते ॥३२९५ ॥
चापारूढवशाद्भाग्यं दृढदेहस्वरूपवान् ।
सिंहे शुक्रयुते चन्द्रे तुलांशे बुधसंयुते ॥३२९६ ॥

3294 - 3296½. Scorpio Ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa: (a) Should the lord of the ascendant be in aspect to Jupiter, one born will be a Brahmin. His birth will be in a street spread between the southern and north-eastern quarters, in a town surrounded by forests. Or birth could be in a town of a river region in the western quarter.

(b) With Mercury in Durbhaga Nadiamsa while the Moon is in Sagittarius Navamsa, one will make fortunes (source unclear). His physique will be sturdy and attractive.

(c) Venus in Leo, and Rahu in Sagittarius, while the Moon being in the company of Mercury acquires Libra Navamsa will deprive one of happiness during his boyhood days.

चापे राहौ प्रजातश्च बाल्ये सौख्यविहीनवान् ।
प्रत्यगदाये महद्भाग्यं जन्मदाये क्वचित् सुखम् ॥३२९७ ॥
तृतीयांशे परार्धादौ पितृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
सुरांशके क्षेमदाये ह्यपमृत्युभयं क्वचित् ॥३२९८ ॥
भौमे गुरुयुते दृष्टे शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ।
दुर्भगांशे जन्मदाये केतुदोषवशाद्द्विपत् ॥३२९९ ॥
तृतीयेऽब्दे क्रूरमासे शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ।
प्रत्यगदाये चोत्तरांशे सुरांशे च प्रजायते ॥३३०० ॥

कालमृत्युभयप्राप्तिः क्षेमदायेऽपमृत्युमान् ।
सुरांशे चोत्तरे भागे मृगलानोद्भवस्य च ॥३३०१ ॥
सिंहे कुजयुते मन्दे विशद्वर्षे मृतिं वदेत् ।
अल्पायुर्दायमित्याहुर्गृथ ऊर्ध्वं न जीवति ॥३३०२ ॥

3297 - 3302. Capricorn Ascendant - Sura Nadiamsa: (a) One will have great fortunes in the 5th dasa. His first dasa will give less happiness. In the later part of the first dasa, his father will enjoy happiness. The subject will be in the grip of fear of untimely death in the 4th dasa.

(b) Mars related to Jupiter by aspect or conjunction should be pacified with remedial measures (for it can promote untimely death).

(c) During the first dasa, the subject will be endangered due to blemish caused by Ketu. In the 3rd month from the time of birth, with the Sun moving in a malefic sign, remedies for this blemish be sought.

(d) One born in the 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa will face unavoidable death in the 5th dasa. His 4th dasa will register possibility of untimely death.

(e) The said native will die at the age of 20 if the sign Leo contains Mars and Saturn. He will have short life and cannot cross 20.

दुर्भगांशे स्थिरे लग्ने ह्युत्तरांश समुद्भवः ।
केतुदोषवशाच्छिष्टं पापे जन्म दशान्त्यगे ॥३३०३ ॥
जन्मताराधिपे शुक्ले ह्युच्चग्रहसमन्विते ।
लग्नात् षष्ठाष्टमे मृत्युर्दुर्भगांशोद्भवस्य च ॥३३०४ ॥

3303 - 3304. Immovable Ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa: (a) For a native of 2nd half of the subject Nadiamsa, due to Ketu's blemish, ... a malefic .. first dasa will cause evils.

(b) Venus should be the ruler of 2nd dasa, and be with an exalted planet in the 6th or 8th. As a result, one will face (early) death.

Notes: (a) The 2nd line of sloka 3303 has some confusion. "Paape" meaning a malefic should read as "Chaape" meaning "in Sagittarius". Seeing the instruction contained at "b" the first dasa should be of Ketu placed in Sagittarius. Thus the hint given hereof is: For a fixed sign ascending, Ketu in Sagittarius will cause evils in his dasa, if it happens to be the first one.

पूर्वभागे च यमलौ दुर्भगांशे चिरायुषौ ।

सुरांशगे तथा विन्धाद्गुरुदृष्टिफलं स्मृतम् ॥३३०५ ॥

3305. (a) Births of long-living twins will occur in the first half of the Durbhaga Nadiamsa (Scorpio). So also in Sura Nadiamsa (Capricorn).

(b) Thus have been stated of the effects of Jupiter.

Notes: (b) This is enjoined in a wrong place and has nothing to do with the aphorism at "a" above.

विलग्नाष्टमकर्मेशाः केन्द्रलाभत्रिकोणगाः ।

शनिस्तु बलवान् यत्र पूर्णमायुर्भविष्यति ॥३३०६ ॥

3306. General: Saturn enjoying strength as the planets ruling the ascendant, the 8th and the 10th are disposed (individually or in any combination) in angles and trines will bless one with full span of life.

दुर्भगांशे सुखे जीवे मेषे चन्द्रे तुलांशगे ।

पूर्वभागे प्रजातस्य बालरिष्टं न विद्यते ॥३३०७ ॥

3307. In case of birth in the 1st half of Durbhaga Nadiamsa (immovable ascendant), Jupiter in the 4th and the Moon in the sign Aries - the latter in Libra Navamsa - will not produce infantile mortality.

रन्धाधिपतिदोषेण बाल्ये किञ्चित् प्रपीडितः ।

शशिनोऽरिष्टनाशार्थं चन्द्रप्रार्थनामादिशेत् ॥३३०८ ॥

शङ्खकांस्यप्रदानेन बाल्ये रोगाद्भिमुच्यते ।

चन्द्रकल्पोक्तमार्येण दानं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥३३०९ ॥

दुर्भगांशे पूर्वभागे षष्ठे चन्द्रे न दोषभाक् ।

बुधयोगवशात् किञ्चिच्छान्तिं कुर्याद्विचक्षणः ॥३३१० ॥

जन्मताराधिपे शुक्रे गुरुणा च निरीक्षिते ।

बालारिष्टशतं नश्येद्दीर्घमर्यायुश्च विन्दति ॥३३११ ॥

3308 - 3311½: (a) Due to blemish of the 8th lord, the person will be troubled in his childhood. To overcome the lunar evils, prayers to the Moon god should be offered and donation of conch shells and brass be undertaken which will counter childhood diseases. The discerning should perform charities as mentioned in the work "Chandra Kalpa".

(b) For one of the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa, the Moon in the 6th will not be the cause of any blemish (for health and life-span). Should the said Moon be associated with Mercury, rem-

edies will be somewhat essential.

(c) Should the first dasa be of Venus, his dasa will not cause infantile mortality provided he is in aspect to Jupiter. Further the child will be endowed with longevity.

(d) These apply to first half of Sura Nadiamsa as well. So also for one born in Capricorn ascendant with Pisces Navamsa as the Moon is in Aries with Libra Navamsa.

सुरांशगे तथा विन्धात् पूर्वभागे फलं स्मृतम् ।

तुलांशे च क्रिये चन्द्रे नक्रे मीनांशजस्तथा ॥३३१२ ॥

सुरांशगे पूर्वभागे रक्तवर्णः शुभाकृतिः ।

जन्मलग्नांशगे मन्दे वीक्षिते वा प्रजायते ॥३३१३ ॥

नीचांशगे विलग्नेशे तृतीये गर्भसंभवः ।

जन्मांशनाडी योगेन जन्माब्दे दत्तपुत्रवान् ॥३३१४ ॥

वन्ध्यास्त्रीदोषकावस्थां लग्नेशे सकुजे गते ।

अष्टमे गरुदृष्टिश्चेत् किञ्चिद्बाल्ये प्रपीडितः ॥३३१५ ॥

3312 - 3315. Capricorn Ascendant - Sura Nadiamsa: (a) The subject belonging to the 1st half of this Nadiamsa will be blood-red in complexion with an auspicious appearance.

(b) Saturn in the Navamsa ascendant, or aspecting the natal ascendant, or his being in debilitation Navamsa, denotes that the person will be the 3rd issue.

(c) If Saturn joins the natal Nadiamsa (i.e. rises in the same Nadiamsa in Capricorn), one will be given away in adoption in the very first year of his birth.

(d) Saturn joining Mars as the 8th (Leo) is aspected by Jupiter will cause troubles to some extent in childhood.

Notes: (d) The Avastha specified as "Vandhya stree Doshā" meaning "the blemish of a barren woman" is not indicative of any standard term.

मीनारूढे विलग्नेशे सुखलाभेशसंयुते ।

वित्ते जीवे प्रजातश्च विद्यावान् बुद्धिमान् सुखी ॥३३१६ ॥

धनवान् राजसेवी च सुवपुः शान्तचित्त ।

लग्नाद्धनगते जीवे सुखभुग् द्वित्रिभाग्यवान् ॥३३१७ ॥

लग्नाच्चतुर्थे चाये वा जीवे भाग्ययुतः सुखी ।

वाहेशेनयुते दृष्टे नरवाहनयोगवान् ॥३३१८ ॥

लग्नेशे कर्मराशिस्थे वाहेशेन युतेक्षिते ।

लग्नाच्चतुर्थगे जीवे स्थिरराशौ सुबाहनम् ॥३३१९ ॥

3316 - 3319. (a) Saturn in Pisces joining the 4th and 11th lord Mars as Jupiter is in the 2nd (Aquarius) will make the person well-educated and intelligent. He will be wealthy, will serve the king, possess a sound physique and be of peaceful mind.

(b) Jupiter in the 2nd will cause happiness and prosperity.

(c) Should Jupiter be in the 4th or 11th, one will be blessed with prosperity.

(d) If Jupiter acquires the company of the 4th lord (Mars), one will have palanquins (i.e. conveyances).

(e) One will possess excellent vehicles if the lord of the ascendant is in the 10th in aspect to or association with the 4th lord as Jupiter is in the 4th.

Notes: (b) "Dwi-tri Bhagyavan" is a wrong copy. "Dwi" means 2, "Tri" means 3. Hence only "prosperity" is included in the translation.

(e) Jupiter's position is wrongly mentioned as "in an immovable sign". For Capricorn ascendant, the 4th is only a movable sign. To avoid confusion, this term is excluded from the rendering.

मेषांशगे सुखे जीवे बाल्येऽल्पसुखवान् भवेत् ।
 मध्ये भाग्यसमृद्धिं च भ्रातृमूलात् सुकीर्तिमान् ॥३३२० ॥
 जनपरिभृते राजसेवी भोगार्थसंयुतोऽतिमातिमान् ।
 मातृप्रियो मन्त्रिसमबुद्धिर्भ्रातृमान् हिबुके स्थिते जीवे ॥३३२१ ॥
 मेषांशगे वा कुम्भे वा राजद्वारे स्वतन्त्रवान् ।
 राजप्रतापयुक्तश्च शूरो धीरः सुबुद्धिमान् ।
 नक्रांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने कुम्भे जीवे सुभाग्यवान् ॥३३२२ ॥
 वाहनद्वयो राजतुल्यो लिपिप्रयविशारदः ।
 मीनांशे मकरे लग्ने कुम्भे जीवे सुबुद्धिमान् ।
 रविजेनयुते दृष्टे पुत्रशोकेन कर्षितः ॥३३२३ ॥
 लेख्यविद्यासुनिपुणः कलत्रद्वयनाशवान् ।
 क्षेमदाये महद्भाग्यं प्रत्यागदाये सुबुद्धिमान् ॥३३२४ ॥
 मेषांशगे घटे जीवे पापद्वयनिरीक्षते ।
 मृगलग्ने प्रजातश्व क्रोधी मानी सुसात्विकः ॥३३२५ ॥
 ग्रन्थान्तरे गर्गमते मूर्खः शूरोऽतिवित्तमान् ।
 श्रीमान् सदानृतः कामी ह्यन्तःकुटिलाबुद्धिमान् ॥३३२६ ॥
 त्यागी भोगी समानी च दयादक्षिण्यबुद्धिमान् ।
 मेषांशे हिबुके जीवे सत्कलत्रद्वयः सुखी ॥३३२७ ॥

3320 - 3327. (a) Capricorn Ascendant: Jupiter in the 4th (Aries) with Aries Navamsa (i.e. in Vargottama) will deprive one of happiness in childhood. In the middle of his life, fortunes will increase. He will be famous through a brother, be surrounded by men (attending upon him), will serve a king and be endowed with pleasures, wealth and a high order of intelligence. He will be dear to his mother. His brother will have sharp brain of a minister. All these when Jupiter is in the 4th (as above).

(b) **Capricorn Ascendant:** Jupiter in Aquarius with Aries Navamsa will grant service with independent authority under a king. The person's valour will be like that of a king. He will be bold and intelligent.

(c) **Scorpio Ascendant:** Should Scorpio ascend with Capricorn Navamsa, Jupiter in Aquarius will cause much prosperity. One will have rich conveyances, be equal to a king and be an expert three languages.

(d) **Capricorn Ascendant:** Jupiter in Aquarius for Capricorn ascendant which has Pisces Navamsa will make the person very intelligent.

(e) **Capricorn Ascendant:** If Jupiter (in Aquarius as at "d") is related to Saturn by association or aspect, the person will be emaciated due to loss of a son. He will be skilful in authorship and learning. Both of his wives will be perished. He will make a good deal of progress in the 4th dasa and will develop intelligence (or will be endowed with good disposition) in the 5th dasa.

(f) **Capricorn Ascendant:** Jupiter begetting two malefics' aspects and being in Aquarius with Aries Navamsa will make one irascible, honourable and gentle. According to sage Garga, quoted by another text, the subject will be a fool, valorous and opulent. He will also be illustrious, be ever truthful and inwardly of crooked disposition. He will enjoy pleasures, be sacrificing in nature, honourable and kind to others.

(g) **Capricorn Ascendant:** Jupiter in the 4th with Aries Navamsa will give two virtuous wives. वृश्चिकलग्ने दुर्भागांशः साधुकाले सोमवारे कीटलग्नसमुद्भवः । लग्नात् कर्मगते जीवे भ्रातृत्रयसुपूजितः ॥३३२८ ॥

प्रसन्नवदनः कामी स्त्रीणां च प्रियदर्शनः ।

मृदुकायोऽल्पवचनः सोमवारे च जायते ॥३३२९ ॥

3328 - 3329. Scorpio Ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa: Should Jupiter be in the 10th (Leo), the person will have three brothers and be highly worshipable. He will have an impressive face, be libidinous and be liked by women for his appearance. He will have a soft body, will speak within a limit. His birth will be on a Monday.

Notes: The first line of sloka 3328 has some deficiency. Its exact meaning is: "Birth in a good time, on a Monday, in Scorpio ascendant". The concluding part of sloka 3329 reads in another text as "Somavarasya Jatake". All these refer to one born in Scorpio ascendant, on a Monday, with the subject Nadiamsa and having Jupiter in the 10th.

From sloka 3328 to sloka 3491, the Nadiamsa mostly dealt with is Durbhaga in the ascendant Scorpio with intervening slokas concerning Capricorn ascendant.

Durbhaga Nadiamsa has two other names, viz. Sura and Yamala. For Durbhaga Nadiamsa, please see notes under sloka 8, page 2, Book 1.

मन्दे लग्ने सोमवारे कोपप्रकृतिमान् सदा ।

परदाररतो भोक्ता कृतघ्नः क्रूरवाग्धनी ॥३३३० ॥

मन्दप्रकृतिवातात्मा शौर्यसाहसकृत्यवान् ।

वाराधीशे तुलारूढे स्त्रीलोलः सुरतप्रियः ॥३३३१ ॥

3330 - 3331. (a) Saturn in the ascendant for a person born on Monday will give an irascible temper. He will be fond of others' wives, be ungrateful, cruel in speech, wealthy and lazy. He will have a windy body and will perform valorous and adventurous acts.

(b) If the lord of the week day, (i.e. the Moon) occupies Libra, one will be addicted to women and intoxicants.

नक्रांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने सोमवार समुद्भवः ।

प्रच्छनापापवान् रागी क्रोधी मानी सुभाग्यवान् ॥३३३२ ॥

3332. One belonging to Scorpio ascendant which has Capricorn as its Navamsa will secretly indulge in sinful deeds. He will be passionate, irascible, honourable and very fortunate. These effects will come to pass only when the day of birth is Monday.

दुर्भगांशे पूर्वभागे ज्येष्ठभ्राता प्रसिद्धिमान् ।

राजद्वारे सुपूज्यश्च यमलभ्रातृमान् सुखी ॥३३३३ ॥

सोदराः सप्त तेषां द्वौ प्रबलौ राजवल्लभौ ।

द्वे भगिन्यौ चिरायुष्यौ दीर्घमाङ्गल्यसंयुते ॥३३३४ ॥

3333 - 3334. Birth in the 1st half of the subject Nadiamsa will bring fame to older brother. The native will be estimable in royal circles and will have twin brothers. He will have a total of 7 brothers, two of whom will be close to the king and will prosper. Two sisters will be endowed with long lives and will have long-living husbands.

स्वज्येष्ठभगिनी पूता बहुभ्रातृसमन्विता ।

पुत्रिणी पति भक्ता च श्वश्रूश्चशुरसंयुता ॥३३३५ ॥

भ्रातृमूलात् सुसन्तुष्टा भर्तृभाग्यसमन्विता ।

पितृभाग्यसमा युक्ता पितृमातृप्रिया सदा ॥३३३६ ॥

3335 - 3336. Elder Sister: His elder sister will be pure in character and be endowed with many brothers. She will have daughters and will be devoted to her husband. She will have parents-in-law and be happy through her brothers. Her husband will be fortunate. So also her father. She will be dear to her parents.

ग्रन्थान्तरे दुर्भगांशे पूर्वभागोद्भवस्य च ।

आयुष्मत्यस्त्रिभगिन्यस्त्वेका क्लेशेन कर्षिता ॥३३३७ ॥

3337. There is yet another authority to state that the subject will have 3 sisters with long lives. One of them will be grieved and emaciated. Male co-born, with long lives, will be 4 in number. Rest will perish.

सहोदरभ्रातृयोग चतुष्टयमिति स्मृतम् ।

दीर्घायुयोग इत्याहुः शेषं नाशमितीरयेत् ॥३३३८ ॥

पितृस्थानाधिपे चन्द्रे तुलांशे मेषराशिगे ।

दुर्भगांशे पूर्वभागे पिता सोदरशोकवान् ॥३३३९ ॥

सोदरभ्रातृहीन पादे चक्राङ्गितः स्मृतः ।

वैष्णवाचारवान् किञ्चित् पश्चाद्द्वैदिकमार्गवान् ॥३३४० ॥

पितृस्थानाधिपे चन्द्रे निधनाधिपसंयुते ।

स्वपिता कृश देही च दयासत्यभिमानवान् ॥३३४१ ॥

दुर्भगांशे पिता रोगी गृहच्छिद्रकलापवान् ।

पितृसौख्यविहीनश्च पितृभाग्यविहीनवान् ॥३३४२ ॥

मातृसौख्यविहीनश्च ह्यन्यस्त्रीस्तन्यपानवान् ।

स्वभुजाजितसम्पन्नो राजद्वारे प्रसिद्धिमान् ॥३३४३ ॥

बुधसंयुतदोषेण वैष्णवद्वेषहेतुना ।

राजद्वारेऽप कीर्त्या च क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥३३४४ ॥

3338 - 3344. (a) The Moon, ruler of the 9th in Aries with Libra Navamsa denotes that the native's father will be grieved on account of loss of a brother and thus will have no male co-born. He will have a symbol of wheel on sole. He will follow the codes prescribed for Vaishnavas and then will take to Vedic path.

(b) Should the Moon join the 8th lord (Mercury), the father will have an emaciated body and be kind, truthful and proud. The subject will not enjoy happiness and fortunes through his mother. Nor will he be happy on account of mother. He will be breast-fed by another woman. He will acquire wealth through his own sweat and will become famous through royal service. Due to the blemish of the Moon's conjunction, he will earn the wrath of Vaishnavites and consequent infamy in royal circles and be troubled very much.

कुम्भारूढे विलग्नशे सिंहे शनिसमन्विते ।

कुम्भे जीवे प्रजातस्य स्वपिता राजपूजितः ॥३३४५ ॥

द्वितीयाब्दान्तमारभ्य जन्मदाये सुभाग्यवान् ।

मित्रमूलात् सुसन्तोषी नरवाहनयोगवान् ॥३३४६ ॥

3345 - 3346. Mars and Jupiter in the sign Aquarius while Saturn is in Leo will bring reverence to his father from royal circles. During the beginning and ending phases of the 2nd year of the native in his first dasa, father will see his fortunes on the increase. He will be quite happy through friends and will acquire palanquins (conveyances).

लग्नारूढपदे सूर्ये स्वोच्चांशे च प्रजायते ।

स्वपितुर्भाग्यवृद्धिः स्यात् तृतीयाब्दे न संशयः ॥३३४७ ॥

द्वितीयाब्दान्तमारभ्य सुयोगं पञ्चवत्सरे ।

मध्ये सुवाहप्राप्ति च कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥३३४८ ॥

स्वपिता दीर्घमायुष्यं पुत्रमूलेन सौख्यवान् ।

गृहेशे वक्रयोगेन कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥३३४९ ॥

उच्चांशजन्मतारेऽशदशायां भाग्यमश्नुते ।

तृतीयांशे सुभाग्यापि पितृभाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३३५० ॥

3347 - 3350. (a) One's 3rd year of age usher the fortunes of his father, if the Sun in the Arudha Pada of the ascendant and in Aries Navamsa apart from

a good deal of prosperity in the 2nd and 5th years. In between these years, he will acquire an excellent conveyance. This applies to Scorpio ascendant.

(b) If the 4th lord is retrograde, the native's father will be long-lived and will be quite happy with his sons.

(c) Should the lord of the 1st dasa be in his exaltation Navamsa, prosperity will occur (in the first dasa). Particularly in the last one third part, much fortunes will come to exist. (These should apply to the native's father and not to the native himself.)

सुरांशपूर्वभागे तु कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ।

उच्चग्रहांशे योगेन क्लेशी वन्ध्यापतिः पिता ॥३३५१ ॥

सोदरभ्रातृहीनस्व सपत्नीभ्रातृमान् सुखी ।

भिन्नोदरस्व सुयोगं व्ययं चेति विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३३५२ ॥

केतुप्रकृतिमान् रागी पुराब्राह्मणशापवान् ।

सुरांशे दत्तजनकः प्रतिबन्धप्रपीडितः ॥३३५३ ॥

अल्पभाग्यं च लभते पितृमूलात् सुसौख्यवान् ।

दुष्टप्रकृतिमान् कोपी शिवार्चनपरः सुखी ॥३३५४ ॥

दत्तपुत्रवशात् सौख्यं वार्धके श्रीधनान्वितः ।

जातिप्राबल्ययोगेन सुरांशे पितृसौख्यवान् ॥३३५५ ॥

3351 - 3355. Capricorn Ascendant - Sura Nadiamsa: One born in the 1st half of Sura Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant, will undergo difficulties due to the Navamsa of an exalted planet. His father will be the husband of a barren woman. The native will not have any full co-born, but half-brothers and half-sisters. He will have expenditure, be irascible, passionate and will due to the curse of previous birth incur obstacles. He will have limited fortunes, and will enjoy much happiness due to his father. He will be wicked, short-tempered, will worship Lord Siva, be happy through his adopted son and will acquire wealth in his old age.

Notes: Although "Keeta Lagna" or Scorpio ascendant appears in the 1st line of sloka 3351, the translation is made as Capricorn ascendant because the entire first line is replaced by "Suramse Purvabhage tu Makare Lagna Jatake" clearly referring to 1st half of Sura Nadiamsa, Capricorn ascendant. Thus all of a sudden, here is a shift from Scorpio to Capricorn ascendant.

The 2nd line of sloka 3351 is not also quite clear. "Navamsa of exalted planet" does not convey anything sensible.

Nor the reference to father being the husband of a barren woman. Apparently, the text refers to "Kaka Vandhya", i.e. the mother becoming barren following the birth of the native who will have no full co-born, and then the father will remarry. Step-brothers and step-sisters are referred to in the next verse.

In verse 3353, "Ketu Prakritiman" appears which means "disposition akin to Ketu's". It should be "Kopa Prakritiman" meaning "irascible".

लग्नात् पञ्चमगे सूर्ये त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते ।
सुरांशगे प्रजातश्व पञ्चमाद्वित्रि वत्सरम् ॥३३५६ ॥
अतोव क्लेशकार्यणि पितृपीडां विनिर्दिशेत् ।
पितामहभ्रातृदोषं नक्षत्रेशदशान्त्यगे ॥३३५७ ॥
स्वपिता व्याकुलं चैति जननी च तथा भवेत् ।
लग्नाष्टमगते मन्दे भानौच पञ्चमस्थिते ॥३३५८ ॥
स्वपिता बुद्धिहीनश्व क्लेशजीवनवान्भवेत् ।
उच्चांशकं गते सूर्ये पञ्चमेशनिरीक्षिते ॥३३५९ ॥
स्वपिता क्लेश युक्तश्च बहुकालं सुजीवति ।
शुक्रे केतुयुते जातो मृगरशिगते तथा ॥३३६० ॥
पितामहप्रसिद्धश्च विधवागमनोत्सुकः ।
आयुधेन भयं किञ्चिद्बहुसोदरिसोदरः ॥३३६१ ॥
उच्चांशकं गते शुक्रे सोदरभ्रतृपोषकः ।
एकपुत्र युतः श्रीमान् दारान्तरसुपुत्रवान् ॥३३६२ ॥
वार्धके क्लेशबाहुल्यं ऋणग्रस्तप्रपीडितः ।
सुरांशगे पञ्चमाब्दे मृति विन्ध्यात् पितमहः ॥३३६३ ॥
अथवा जन्मवर्षे च संन्यासे मृतिमादिशेत् ।
पुरास्वकृतपुण्येन सुरांशे स्वपितुः पितुः ॥३३६४ ॥

3356 - 3364 1/2. Capricorn Ascendant: (a) Should the Sun be in the 5th from Capricorn ascendant, i.e. in Taurus, in aspect to Saturn, the native will incur difficulties and evils to his father for two or three years from the age of five. In the end of the Moon's dasa, paternal grand-father's brother will be inimical. On account of this, his parents will be distressed.

(b) Taurus, the 5th house, containing the Sun while the 8th (Leo) has Saturn denotes that the

father of the native will be foolish and will live a trouble-ridden life.

(c) The Sun aspected by the 5th lord and obtaining Aries Navamsa shows that his father will be laden with troubles but will live for a long time.

(d) **Paternal Grand-father:** Venus and Ketu joining in Capricorn (ascendant) denotes that his paternal grand-father would be famous, fond of joining widows, would face fear from weapons and have numerous brothers and sisters.

(e) **Paternal Grand-father:** Should Venus be in exaltation Navamsa, paternal grand-father would nurture his co-born. He would have only one son (who obviously should be the native's father), be wealthy and would have sons through second wife. In his old age, he would undergo much difficulties and be troubled by debts. During the native's 5th year, the said relative will pass away. Or else, he may pass away in the very first year of the native while in ascetic order. Due to the merits of his previous birth, he would be disposed to take to ascetic order following a family calamity. Or he may die in the native's 2nd dasa.

आपत्संन्यासबुद्धिः स्यात् सम्पदाये मृति वदेत् ।
दुर्भगांशे पूर्वभागे कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥३३६५ ॥
सुतेशे शनिसंयुक्ते दीर्घायुः स्वपितामहः ।
भ्रातृमूलात् सुसन्तोषी मध्ये दारवियोगवान् ॥३३६६ ॥
पुत्रमूलात् क्वचित् सौख्यमपलीकरिचरं भवेत् ।
वार्धके नेत्र हानिं च ह्यापत्संन्यासमादिशेत् ॥३३६७ ॥
शिशोश्च जननात् पूर्वं दुर्भगांशे पितामहः ।
अरिष्टं लभते सोऽपि दुर्भगास्त्रीरतिप्रियः ॥३३६८ ॥
पितामहौ द्वौ यमलौ समुत्पन्नौ तथा स्मृतौ ।
दुर्भगास्त्रीरतो नित्यं बहुकामातुरो भवेत् ॥३३६९ ॥
स्वपिता विधवा सङ्गी दुर्भगांशोद्भवस्य च ।
स्वमातरि विरोधी च वंशदोषबहुत्ववान् ॥३३७० ॥

3365 - 3370. Scorpio Ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa: When the birth is in the 1st half of the Nadiamsa in question and the 5th lord (Jupiter) is found with Saturn, declare long life to the native's paternal grand-father. Further, the said relative would be happy through his co-born. He would lose his spouse in the middle of his life, be happy through his son and be without wife for a long spell.

He would incur damage to his eye sight in his old age and would take to ascetic order following a calamity. Prior to the birth of the subject native, he would incur evils and be fond of union with an ill-tempered (or bad or unfortunate) woman. The native will have twin paternal grand-fathers. The said grand-father would be interested in bad women and be highly libidinous. The native's father will join widowed women and be inimical to the native's mother. He will suffer from blemishes in respect of the family's growth.

लाभेशे शुभसंयुक्ते दुर्भगांशोदभवस्य च ।
ज्येष्ठ भ्राता प्रसद्धिश्च वाहनत्रयभाग्यवान् ॥३३७१ ॥
विशद्वर्षात् परं सौख्यं स्वावित्रिधिकभाग्यवान् ।
दुर्भगांशे विपदाये ज्येष्ठ भ्राता श्रिया युतः ॥३३७२ ॥
नरवाहनभूराप्तिर्बहुसन्ताननाशवान् ।
कलत्रद्वयवान् कामी ह्यनदानप्रदः सुखी ॥३३७३ ॥
पितृमातृप्रियो नित्यं सोदरभ्रातृपोषकः ।
ज्येष्ठभ्राता चिरायुषान् यमलांशोद्भवस्य च ॥३३७४ ॥

3371 - 3374. Elder Brother: If the 11th lord (Mercury) is with a benefic, his elder brother will be famous and will have 3 conveyances. He will be happy after the age of 20 and will enjoy abundant paternal wealth. The native's 3rd dasa will produce much wealth for the said brother. He will acquire palanquins (conveyances) and landed properties. Many of his children will be destroyed. He will have two wives, be libidinous, disposed feed the poor and attached to his parents. He will be long-lived.

Notes: "Yamalamsa" found in the 2nd line of sloka 3374 means "Durbhagamsa" as instructed in slokas 3405-6 infra. Yamala Nadiamsa also refers to Sura Nadiamsa.

लाभेशे यलवांशस्थे सप्तमे तत्रिकोणगे ।
ज्येष्ठ भ्रातुर्दुर्भगांशे जन्मनक्षत्रं विदुः ॥३३७५ ॥
सूर्यांशे तत्रिकोणेऽपि पितृनक्षत्रमुच्यते ।
सुरांशगे फलं सत्यं दुर्भगांशे तथा भवेत् ॥३३७६ ॥

3375 - 3376. Note the Navamsa position of the 11th lord Mercury. The sign which is the 7th or a trine thereof will be the Moon sign of the person's elder brother. Father's Moon sign will be trinal to the Navamsa occupied by the Sun. These two clues

apply to Sura Nadiamsa (Capricorn ascendant) and Durbhaga Nadiamsa (Scorpio ascendant).

दुर्भगांशे धने राहौ भागविकेक्षितेयुते ।
म्लेच्छराज्ये महद्भाग्यं म्लेच्छसेवापरो भवेत् ॥३३७७ ॥
तदभावे म्लेच्छगोष्ठीत्यागमोदवदान्यवान् ।
परवितेच्छु हि नित्यं बहुस्त्रीसङ्गतत्परः ॥३३७८ ॥

3377 - 3378. Scorpio Ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa: Should Rahu be in the 2nd in aspect to or in association with Venus, the person will make a lot of fortunes in Mlechchas' kingdom and will serve Mlechchas. In the absence of these, he will join(?) Mlecchchas. He will be sacrificing in disposition, will enjoy pleasures, be munificent, will have an eye on others' wealth and be interested in union with many a woman.

दुर्भगांशकगे कीटे मकरांशे च जायते ।
दुर्भगास्त्रीरतो नित्यं जनयिष्यति पुत्रिकाम् ॥३३७९ ॥
राजयोगं च लभते ह्यथवा रूपवान् सुखी ।
सुरांशे च प्रजातश्च ह्यनाचारी कचित् कचित् ॥३३८० ॥
पश्चात् पाप शरीरश्च वार्धके ज्ञानवान् भवेत् ।
मृतप्रजाबहुत्वं स्यात् पुत्रद्वयसमन्वितः ॥३३८१ ॥
पुत्रिका च तथा विन्द्यात् सुरांशे पूर्वभागे ।

3379 - 3381½. (a) Scorpio Ascendant: One born in Scorpio ascendant with Capricorn Navamsa will be fond of joining bad women. He will beget daughters, will enjoy Raja Yoga (position with authority) and be with charming looks.

(b) Capricorn Ascendant: One belonging to 1st half of Sura Nadiamsa will be somewhat unorthodox and sinful but will become wise in his old age. He will have many dead issues and be endowed with two sons and two daughters.

दुर्भगांशे पूर्वभागे कीटलग्नोदभवस्य च ॥३३८२ ॥
पुत्रिकाद्वयमायुष्यं पुत्राणां तु चतुष्टयम् ।
दीर्घायुषमिति प्राहृदार्द्वयसुपुत्रवान् ॥३३८३ ॥

3382 - 3383. Scorpio Ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa: One belonging to the 1st half of this Nadiamsa will have two daughters and four sons all of whom will be long-living. He will have two wives.

लग्नाच्चन्द्रात् सुते मन्दे भूसुतेन समन्विते ।
सुताधिपेन संदृष्टे बहुस्त्रीपुत्र संयुतः ॥३३८४ ॥

3384. Saturn in the 5th from the ascendant or the Moon but in aspect to Mars will cause plurality of wives and many sons.

चन्द्रसौम्यौ यदैकस्थावेकांशौ पापराशिगौ ।

ग्रहदृष्टि विहीनौ च द्विसुतौ यमलौ स्मृतौ ॥३३८५ ॥

3385. The Moon and Mercury together in a malefic sign, and with one and the same Navamsa, will cause birth of twin sons. However these two planets should remain unasspected by others.

कुलीरे वृश्चिके मीने मकरे तत्त्रिकोणगे ।

मकरांशे प्रजातश्च स पापे यमलौ स्मृतौ ॥३३८६ ॥

चापांशगे चान्त्यभागे मकरांशादिभागगे ।

लग्नांशगे पापभागे यमलः स्यान्न संशयः ॥३३८७ ॥

3386 - 3387. (a) Capricorn Navamsa rising in any of the four signs, viz. Cancer, Scorpio, Pisces and Capricorn will cause birth of twins provided a malefic too ascends in the said sign.

(b) The concluding part of Sagittarius Navamsa or the initial part of Capricorn Navamsa rising along with a malefic will also produce the same effect.

Notes: (a) "Tatirikonage" meaning "trines thereof" in the 1st line of sloka 3386 is an intrusion because 3 signs (Scorpio - Cancer - Pisces) are particularly cited which are themselves mutual trines.

(b) "Paapa Bhaage" in sloka 3387 meaning a "malefic degree" should read as "Sa paape" - with a malefic - in line with 2nd line of the previous sloka.

मेषत्रिकोणगे चन्द्रे तुलांशे बुधसंयुते ।

स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातश्च यमलो भाग्यवान् सुखी ॥३३८८ ॥

कुम्भत्रिकोणगे चन्द्रे स्वसुतेन समन्विते ।

एकांशगे प्रजातश्च क्लेशी यमलसंभवः ॥३३८९ ॥

वित्तत्रिकोणगे चन्द्रे यमलांशे च संस्थिते ।

स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातश्च भोगभाग्यसुतः सुखी ॥३३९० ॥

तेजस्वी मतिमान् कामी विद्वज्जनसुभाषितः ।

सेनामात्यप्रियो नित्यं नरवाहनयोगवान् ॥३३९१ ॥

देशान्तरे भाग्ययोगं पित्रा सह गमिष्यति ।

पुण्यतीर्थं गतो बाल्ये कीर्तिमाल्लोकपूजितः ॥३३९२ ॥

वृश्चिके यमले योगे नानाभाषाविक्षणः ।

कोङ्कणे केरलप्रान्ते सञ्चारी धनलाभवान् ॥३३९३ ॥

वनान्तरे प्रभुस्नेहं बाल्ये किञ्चित् सुखावहम् ।

बहुक्षेत्रार्थसंपन्नो मध्ये वयसि योगवान् ॥३३९४ ॥

सेनामात्यद्विजस्नेहं महाराजश्रिया सुखम् ।

पुरपालाधिकारं च राजामात्यप्रसादनम् ॥३३९५ ॥

3388 - 3395. Scorpio Ascendant: (a) The Moon in Aries or its trines and begetting Libra Navamsa containing Mercury will cause one to be among twins. This applies to an immovable ascendant. The native will be fortunate and happy.

(b) Should the Moon, being in the same Navamsa as Mercury is, be in Aquarius or its trine, one will be among twins and be troubled. (Here again, the ascendant should be a fixed sign as in "a".)

(c) The Moon in Durbhaga Nadiamsa and in a trine from the 2nd will usher pleasures, fortunes and happiness in case of an immovable ascendant in case of twin births. The native will be radiant, intelligent, libidinous and be well-referred to by mean of learning (i.e. he himself will be quite learned). He will be liked by the army chief and minister, will enjoy palanquins (i.e. conveyances) and will make his fortunes, along with his father, in a distant land. He will visit shrines in his childhood. He will also be famous and honoured by people at large, will be versed in many languages, will journey in the regions of Konkana and Kerala and will gain wealth. He will befriend a king of a different forest and will enjoy some happiness in his childhood days. He will possess a lot of lands and wealth. His prosperity will commence in the middle of his life. He will befriend army chief, ministers and Brahmins (or learned men). He will make wealth through an emperor and will acquire lordship over a city. He will earn the mercy of the king and minister.

मेषत्रिकोणगे चन्द्रे तुलांशे द्वन्द्वगे तथा ।

श्रीमान् सुकीर्तिमान् भोगी हेमरत्नसुपूजितः ॥३३९६ ॥

युवती प्रियावान् कामी कुलस्त्रीसङ्गपापवान् ।

शुक्रे पापयुते जातो मिथुने मैथुनप्रियः ॥३३९७ ॥

स्वस्त्रीदोषं क्वचिच्चैव भवेतां अग्रजौ तथा ।

पष्ठाष्टमगते शुक्रे गुरुसंयुतवीक्षिते ॥३३९८ ॥

बाल्ये स्वपुत्रकार्श्येन वैधव्येन च कर्षिता ।

मेषत्रिकोणगे चन्द्रे तुलांशे स्वपिता सुखी ॥३३९९ ॥

वैदिकाचारवान् कामी यागकृत् पुण्यतीर्थवान् ।
जन्मदाये तृतीयांशे यमलाशोद्भवस्य च ॥३४०० ॥
स्वपिता भाग्य युक्तश्च ज्येष्ठभ्रातृसुख्यवान् ।

3396 - 3400½. (a) The Moon in Aries or in a dual sign (i.e. Gemini, Sagittarius or Pisces) with Libra Navamsa will give the following results. The native will be wealthy, very famous, and will enjoy pleasures, gold, precious stones and honour. He will be liked by women, be libidinous and will be sinful by joining women of honourable families.

(b) Venus with a malefic in the sign Gemini will create fondness for sexual union. His wife will have some blemish. His elder brothers will also beget these effects.

(c) Venus in the 6th or the 8th in relation to Jupiter by aspect or association will lead to the following effects (apparently to a sister, as feminine gender occurs). Her son will be emaciated in childhood and she will incur widowhood.

(d) The Moon in Aries or its trines with Libra Navamsa will cause happiness to the native's father. He will follow the codes suggested by the Vedas, be libidinous, will perform Yagas (sacrificial rites) and will visit shrines. During the last one third part of the first dasa of the native, father will earn fortunes and be happy through his older brother.

सूर्यलग्नाधिपे जीवे लग्नात् केन्द्रत्रिकोणगे ॥३४०१ ॥
लग्नाधिपेन संदृष्टे स्वपिता राजपूजितः ।
जातकस्य विशेषेण विपदाये श्रिया युतः ॥३४०२ ॥
विवाहोत्सवकार्याणि गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ।
बहुपुत्रार्थसम्पन्नो भ्रातृभाग्ययुतो भवेत् ॥३४०३ ॥

3401 - 3403. Scorpio Ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa: Jupiter becoming the lord of the Sun sign and placed in an angle or a trine from the ascendant with Martian aspect denotes that the native's father will receive royal honours. The native will also gain wealth specially in his 3rd dasa; there will be a family marriage and the family will make wealth. He will have many sons, much wealth and be happy through his brother.

उच्चांशगे स्थिरे सूर्ये कालेशात् केन्द्रमाश्रिते ।
स्वसुतेन दृष्टे स्वपिता शुत्रपीडितः ॥३४०४ ॥

स्वदशायां महद्भाग्यं यमलांशे पितुः सुखम् ।

3404 - 3404½. The Sun being in a fixed sign which is an angle from the lord of the ascendant (Mars) and receiving the aspect of Saturn will cause troubles from enemies to the native's father. However, in this yoga, the Sun should be in his exaltation Navamsa. As a result of this entire yoga, the dasa of the Sun will usher great fortunes to the subject and general happiness to father.

यमलांशदुर्भगांशौ पर्यायाविति संस्मृतौ ॥३४०५ ॥

सुरांशगे पूर्व भागो यमलांश इति-स्मृतः ।

यमलांशे क्रिये चन्द्रे तुलांशे बुधसंयुते ॥३४०६ ॥

यमलभ्रातृमान् भोगी भ्रातृमूलात् सुभाग्यवान् ।

भावलग्नाधिपे भौमे रविजेन समन्विते ॥३४०७ ॥

यमलांशे प्रजातश्च मसूरीज्वर भीतिमान् ।

गुरुदृष्टिवशाद्योग्यं द्वित्रिवारं ज्वरादभयम् ॥३४०८ ॥

बाल्ये व्ययभयं किञ्चित्पुष्पाञ्जल भीतिमान् ।

मध्ये कारागृह प्राप्तिर्देशत्यागवशाद्व्यथा ॥३४०९ ॥

केरले क्लेशबाहुल्यं विप्लवेन विनिर्गतः ।

स्थानच्युति द्विवारं च नानादेशेषु संचरन् ॥३४१० ॥

पश्चात् स्वदेशमासाद्य स्वगृहे सौख्यमश्नुते ।

शुभशोभनकार्याणि ह्यादायादधिकं व्ययम् ॥३४११ ॥

3405 - 3411. (a) Synonyms: Yamala Nadiamsa and Durbhaga Nadiamsa are synonyms. Sura Nadiamsa's 1st half is also known as Yamala Nadiamsa.

(b) **Scorpio Ascendant:** For one belonging to Durbhaga Nadiamsa, the Moon in Aries and joining Mercury in Libra Navamsa will cause birth of twin brothers. The native will enjoy pleasures. He will make good prosperity through his brothers.

(c) Mars becoming the lord of Bhava Lagna and associated with Saturn will cause small-pox. If Jupiter aspects this yoga, he will recover his health; the fear of ill-health will only be for two or three weeks. (Without the aspect of Jupiter) the said yoga will cause decaying (or disappearance) of the native in childhood and he will somewhat have fear of danger from quadrupeds and water. In the middle of his life, he will be imprisoned, will leave the country and be grieved. He will undergo a lot of difficulties in the region of Kerala and will be displaced due to a revolution. He will wander in

many a country. After these, he will return to his country and be happy. He will have expenditure, beyond his income, in auspicious functions.

भावलग्ने त्रिकोणेऽपि नवमे राहुसंस्थिते ।
जन्मदाये जन्मदेशे भूपतेर्व्याकुलं महत् ॥३४१२ ॥
राहुप्रथमपर्याये गोचरे जन्मलग्नगगे ।
जन्मान्ते व्याकुलं चैति राज्ये विप्लमादिशेत् ॥३४१३ ॥
जन्मदेशे नृपद्वारिसेनामात्यजनावधि ।
योगभङ्गं च लभते जन्मदाये न संशयः ॥३४१४ ॥
स्वपितुर्मित्रबन्धूनां प्राबल्यं जन्मदाये ।
कन्याशनौ महद्भाग्यं शुत्रनांश महत् सुखम् ॥३४१५ ॥
प्रबलोद्योगलाभं न पितृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
गोचरे स्वोच्चगे जीवे तत्रिकोणे पितुः सुखम् ॥३४१६ ॥
विद्यारम्भं जातकस्तु तत्काले पितृभाग्यकृत् ।
कन्याजीवे स्थिते काले दुर्भगांशोद्भवस्य च ॥३४१७ ॥
उपनयनमित्याहुः पश्चादुद्वाह मेव च ।

3412 - 3417½. (a) Irrelevant: Rahu in a trine from the Bhava Lagna will cause distress to the king(?) in the native's first dasa.

(b) Rahu's Transit: When Rahu arrives in transit in the sign ascending (i.e. Scorpio), the subject will be troubled till Rahu's transit in the end of the ascendant. There will be a revolution in the country. The army chief and minister of the country will be changed. The native's first dasa will interrupt his progress.

(c) In the native's first dasa, his father's friends and relatives will prosper.

(d) Saturn's Transit: Should the planet Saturn be moving in Virgo, the native's father will acquire great fortunes, destruction of adversaries and acquisition of happiness. Further, he will gain a prosperous employment and be happy.

(e) Jupiter's Transit: When Jupiter reaches Cancer or its trine, his father will be happy. The native's education will commence and at the same time his father's fortunes will pick up. Jupiter journeying in Virgo will cause Sacred Thread Ceremony to the native followed by marriage.

सुरांशे मकरे लग्ने वृश्चिके यमलांशके ॥३४१८ ॥
उच्चराशन्त्यगे जीवे चौलोपनयनं स्मृतम् ।
शुक्रे जीवान्तरे काले जीवे राहन्तान्तरे ॥३४१९ ॥

तुलांशके प्रजातश्च शनिभुक्तौ शुभं लभेत् ।

3418 - 3419½. (a) Jupiter reaching the end of Cancer in transit will cause tonsure ceremony and sacred thread ceremony. This applies to the native of Sura Nadiamsa of Capricorn ascendant as well as Durbhaga Nadiamsa in Scorpio ascendant.

(b) Should the Navamsa be Libra, Rahu's sub-sub period in the sub period of Jupiter in the dasa of Venus, and Saturn's sub period (in the dasa of Venus) will cause auspicious effects.

Notes: (b) "Tulamsake Prajatascha" in sloka 3419 should, in my opinion, read as "Suramsake Prajatascha" denoting the native of Sura Nadiamsa, in Capricorn ascendant, for whom both the sub periods of Jupiter and Saturn in the dasa of Venus will prove auspicious.

कीटलग्ने प्रजातस्य जन्माब्दे दक्षिणायने ॥३४२० ॥
जीवान्तरे स्वगोत्रेषु पुत्र स्वीकरणं स्मृतम् ।
जीवे कुजयुते दृष्टे व्रणपीडा क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥३४२१ ॥
बाल्ये कृशत्वमाप्नोति द्वितीयाब्दे प्रपीडितः ।
वन्ध्या मातामहीवंशे द्वितीयाब्दे महाविपत् ॥३४२२ ॥
स्वजनारिष्टमाप्नोति वन्ध्या माता मनोव्यथाम् ।
शान्यन्तरे शुक्रदाये कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥३४२३ ॥
स्वमातामहसन्तापं देहालस्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।
जननीव्याकुलं चैव सुखाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ॥३४२४ ॥
शुक्रे मन्दान्तरे काले कीटलानोद्भवस्य च ।
उत्तारधे पितुः सौख्यं गृहे कल्याणसंभ्रमम् ॥३४२५ ॥

3420 - 3425. (a) One born in Scorpio ascendant (Capricorn is referred to in another version) will, in the first dasa, with the Sun's southerly course, go in adoption into a family belonging to his own Gotra. This will be in the sub period of Jupiter (in the dasa of Venus).

(b) Jupiter joining or in aspect to Mars will show some possibility of danger through ulcers. In childhood, he will be thin-bodied. The 2nd year of his age will cause troubles and there will be great danger in the family of his maternal grand-mother. The native's kinsfolk will incur evils, great danger and mental distress.

(c) In the dasa of Venus and in the sub period of Saturn, the maternal grand-father of Scorpio native will enjoy happiness but will incur physical illness. The person's mother will be distressed in

the sub period of the 4th lord (Saturn). The second half of Saturn's sub period in the dasa of Venus will cause happiness to the native's father followed by a family marriage.

Notes: (b) "Vandhya" meaning "barren" is found in the 2nd line of sloka 3422 dealing with maternal grand-mother. This is a truthless reference. This term also occurs in the next line. Further, the word "Mata" (mother) in the first line of sloka 3423 is replaced by "Mahadvipat" meaning "great danger" in another text.

स्वजन्मदेशे कलहं विचित्रं

देशान्तरे भूपतिनाशमाहुः ।

अमात्यसेनाधिपयोश्च वेधां

भाग्यक्षयात् स्वप्रभुशोक कालम् ॥३४२६ ॥

3426. Irrelevant: There will be a wonder-instilling quarrel in his birth country. The king of another country will be destroyed. The minister and army chief will face troubles. His king will be grieved due to decaying fortunes.

शुक्रसौम्यान्तरे काले कीटलग्नोदभवस्य च ।

क्रूरमासे ज्वरभयं क्षिप्रेणारोग्यमादिशेत् ॥३४२७ ॥

शन्यन्तरे तृतीयांशे सोदरोत्पत्तिमेव च ।

ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविवाहादि पितृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३४२८ ॥

3427 - 3428. The sub period of Mercury in Venus dasa will cause fear, with the Sun's adverse transit, of fever for a Scorpio native. The last one third part of Saturn's sub period will cause birth of a younger brother, marriage to older brother and happiness to father.

तारार्केशाधिपे स्वर्क्षे नीचे वाथ प्रजायते ।

राजयोगं च लभते क्षेमदाये महत् सुखम् ॥३४२९ ॥

3429. This is not a logically constructed sloka. Neither the planets involved are clear. "Tara" = Nakshatra; "Arka" = Sun;

"Isa" = Lord; "Adhipa" again is lord. Thus the term "Tara + Arka + Isa + Adhipa" yields nothing sensible. These planets, if at all they mean something clear, should be in own sign or debilitation, giving a Raja Yoga and great happiness in the 4th dasa.

द्यूनाधिपदशाकाले लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।

विद्यारम्भं च लभते तथोपनयनं ततः ॥३४३० ॥

सुरांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने यमलांशोदभवस्य च ।

जन्मदाये केतु भुक्तावुपनयनमिष्यते ॥३४३१ ॥

दुर्भगांशे प्रजातस्य लाभाधिपतिभुक्तिषु ।

महानदीप्रान्तदेशे मौञ्जीबन्धनमाचरेत् ॥३४३२ ॥

3430 - 3432. Scorpio Ascendant - Durbhaga Nadiamsa: (a) In the sub period of the 11th lord (Mercury) and in the dasa of the 7th lord (Venus), one's education will commence followed by sacred thread ceremony.

(b) **Capricorn Ascendant:** For one born in Capricorn ascendant's Sura Nadiamsa, Ketu's sub period in the first dasa will cause sacred thread ceremony.

(c) For one born in Scorpio ascendant, vide "a" above, the said ceremony in the 11th lord's sub period will occur in the region of a great river.

Notes: (b) "Vrschike Lagne" is replaced by "Makare Lagne" in another version, which is only correct.

सम्पदाये शुक्रभुक्तौ कीटलग्नसमुदभवः ।

वसन्तकाले चोद्वाही पितृभाग्यः सुखी ॥३४३३ ॥

3433. Scorpio Ascendant: The native will beget married during the season of spring in the sub period of Venus in the 2nd dasa. His father will also prosper (during this sub period).

कर्माधिपदशाकाले वासदेशे नृपाधि ।

पष्ठाष्टमाधीयुक्तौ देशे राजान्तरं भवेत् ॥३४३४ ॥

स्वपिता क्लेशकार्याणि वर्षमेक मनोव्यथाम् ।

प्राबल्यं लभते पश्चाद् भ्रातृयोगवशात् सुखम् ॥३४३५ ॥

3434 - 3435. The sub periods of either the 6th or 11th lord (i.e. of Mars or Mercury) in the dasa of the 10th lord (Sun) the king will be replaced(?) In these sub periods, the native's father will be in difficulties and will be distressed for a period of one year after which he will prosper on account of his co-born.

सर्वदाये सौम्यभुक्तौ भूसुतस्यान्तरेऽथ वा ।

अतीव क्लेशकार्याणि देहजाड्यां विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३४३६ ॥

दुर्भगांशे पूर्वभागे कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ।

बुधान्तरे व्याकुलं स्याद्बुभुक्तौ क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥३४३७ ॥

शन्यन्तरे श्रिया युक्तो स्वप्राबल्यं विपद्दशा ।

ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविशेषं च प्राबल्यं चोत्तरोत्तरम् ॥३४३८ ॥

विपद्शापरार्धादौ ज्येष्ठभ्राता श्रिया युतः ।
पुत्रोत्सवादिसन्तोषं पितृसौख्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३४३९ ॥
वृश्चिकान्ते चापशनौ गोचरे पितृपीडनम् ।
सम्पदाये क्रूर भुक्तौ पितुः पीडा भविष्यति ॥३४४० ॥
मीने शनिस्थिते काले मेषान्ते वृष्भेऽय वा ।
दुर्भगांशजस्य चारे विपदाये पितुर्विपत् ॥३४४१ ॥

3436 - 3441. Scorpio Ascendant: (a) The sub periods of Mercury and Mars in all dasas will cause physical illness due to troublesome undertakings.

(b) One born in the first half of Durbhaga Nadiamsa will be distressed in the sub period of Mercury. So also to some extent in that of Jupiter. (This applies to 2nd dasa.)

(c) The later half of the 3rd dasa will bring wealth and acquisition of a son for the native's older brother. His father will also enjoy happiness.

(d) **Saturn's Transit:** Saturn's sojourn in the end of Scorpio, or in Sagittarius will cause evils to father. This may also be in a malefic's sub period in the 2nd dasa. During the native's 3rd dasa, with saturn moving in Pisces, end of Aries or in Taurus will endanger his father.

पितृभावाष्टमे जीवे कीटलग्नेदुर्भवस्य च ।

सप्तमाब्दे पित्रिष्टमष्टाविंशोऽथ वा यदि ॥३४४२ ॥

3442. During the native's 7th or 28th year, Jupiter moving in the 8th from the 9th (i.e. in Aquarius which is the 4th from Scorpio ascendant) will cause death of father.

सुखेशसंबन्धदशाविपाके

चन्द्रात् सुखे भानुसुते च काले ।

जन्मान्तरे पापवशाच्च दुःखं ।

तातम्बिकारिष्टमितिब्रुवन्ति ॥३४४३ ॥

3443. In the dasa periods of a planet related to 4th lord, note Saturn in movement in the 4th place from the natal Moon. Then the native will be in grief for his sins and his paternal grand-mother will be endangered.

तुलांशगे क्रिये चन्द्रे कुलीरे गोचरे शनौ ।

क्षेमदाये पित्रिष्टं मास्सु मेषादिषु त्रिषु ॥३४४४ ॥

स्वमाता विधवा भूत्वा बहुकालं सुजीवति ।

प्रत्यादाये पापभुक्तौ जननीमृत्युमादिशेत् ॥३४४५ ॥

3444 - 3445. Should the Moon be in Aries with

Libra Navamsa, Saturn's movement in cancer during the 4th dasa will endanger his father. The months concerned will be when the Sun moves in Aries and the next two signs. His mother will become a widow and will be long-lived. She will die when the native will be in a malefic's sub period of 5th dasa.

सुरांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने पञ्चविंशतित्सरे ।

एकत्रिंशोऽथ वा चेति स्ववन्ध्यामातृनाशनम् ॥३४४६ ॥

स्वपित्रिष्टितः पूर्वं सुरांशेजनितस्य च ।

माता सुमङ्गली मृत्युं पिता पश्चादभार्यकः ॥३४४७ ॥

3446 - 3447. In case of Sura Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant (another version rightly suggests Capricorn ascendant), mother will die in the native's 25th or 31st year. This death of mother will occur prior to the death of father who then will remain unmarried.

Notes: "Vandhya" (barren) in relation to mother is an inadmissible expression.

मीनांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने यमलांशोदुर्भवस्य च ।

दीर्घायुश्चापि जननी ? भेदमाता विनश्यति ॥३४४८ ॥

षोडशब्दे भेदमातुरमृत्युभयं क्वचित् ।

ततः पश्चाद्विवाहः स्याद् द्यूनाधिपतिदायके ॥३४४९ ॥

3448 - 3449. For one born in Scorpio (Capricorn is found in another version) ascendant, Durbhaga (or Sura) Nadiamsa, mother will be endowed with longevity. But his step-mother will be destroyed (early). The said step-mother will die a dangerous death when the native will be 16. Later on, in the 7th lord's dasa, his marriage will occur.

Notes: Reference to Pisces Navamsa is redundant in the 1st line of sloka 3448 above.

सुरांशे षोडशे वर्षे त्वष्टादशे च वत्सरे ।

प्रत्यक्षपितृमूलेन वदेदुद्वाह कर्म च ॥३४५० ॥

3450. The 16th or 18th year of age will cause marriage to the native of Sura Nadiamsa (Capricorn) through the good offices of his full father. (That is, a step-father is indicated, vide next sloka.)

प्रत्यादाये पित्रिष्टं सुरांशेजनितस्य च ।

शान्यन्तरे क्लेश कालः स्वभेदपितृकर्मकृत् ॥३४५१ ॥

3451. The 5th dasa will endanger his father. The sub period of Saturn will be a time of troubles

and the native will perform last offices to his half-father.

चापारूढे क्रिये चन्द्रे तुलांशे क्षेमदायके ।

स्वप्राबल्यं विशेषं च भ्रातृमूलात् सुवाहनम् ॥३४५२ ॥

राजामात्यप्रसोदन भ्रातृयोगाभिवृद्धिमान् ।

गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षेण नित्यश्रीसौख्यमश्नुते ॥३४५३ ॥

3452 - 3453. The Moon in Aries or Sagittarius with Libra Navamsa will specially increase one's prosperity in the 4th dasa. He will acquire conveyance through his brothers. Due to favours of the king and minister, his brother will enjoy prosperity. The family will receive the blessings of the goddess of lucre and happiness will prevail.

नक्रांशे वृश्चिके लग्ने यमलांशोद्भवस्य च ।

भाग्याधिपदशाकाले भ्रातृप्राबल्यमादिशेत् ॥३४५४ ॥

लग्नाधिपदशाकाले जातकश्च श्रिया युतः ।

सन्तानोत्पत्तिमाप्नोति दारसौख्यं शुभाशुभम् ॥३४५५ ॥

3454 - 3455. Scorpio ascendant with Capricorn Navamsa will bring prosperity to brother when the native will be in the dasa of the Moon. In the dasa of the lord of the ascendant (Mars), he will himself gather wealth, will acquire a son and be happy with his wife. Good and bad results are possible (in the dasa of Mars).

शान्यङ्गारकसंयोगे दशमे गुरुवीक्षिते ।

कीटलग्ने प्रजातस्य बुद्धियोगी भविष्यति ॥३४५६ ॥

बुद्धियोगप्रजातस्य भ्रातृप्राबल्यहेतुना ।

भाग्याधिपदशाकाले बहुभाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३४५७ ॥

कर्माधिपदशाकाले पितृसौख्यं महत् सुखम् ।

जन्मदाये तृतीयांशे तातादिश्रियमश्नुते ॥३४५८ ॥

यावदायुष्यमाप्नोति तावद्भाग्यं विनिर्दिशेत् ।

बुद्धियोगे सुखे जीवे पशुधान्यसमृद्धिमान् ॥३४६० ॥

द्वात्रिंशे दारनाशः स्यात् क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ।

द्वितीयोद्वाहसिद्धिः स्यात् पश्चात् प्रबलयोगवान् ॥३४६१ ॥

3456 - 3461. Saturn and Mars joining in the 10th (in Leo) with the aspect of Jupiter will cause what is called "Buddhi Yoga" as a result of which, the native will obtain great prosperity in the dasa of the 9th lord through the help of his brother. The dasa of the 10th lord (Sun) will cause much happiness to father. The last one third part of 1st dasa will cause wealth to father. Throughout his

life, the native will enjoy fortunes. In the said Buddhi Yoga, Jupiter being in the 4th, will cause increase of quadrupeds and corns, and will grant palanquins (conveyances) and ornaments, apart from fortunes through brother. The 5th dasa will cause a family division and some enmity with brother. In the native's 32nd year, his wife will die and he will incur plenty of grief. His 2nd marriage will follow, following which he will see great prosperity.

Notes: The yoga is referred to as "Buddhi Yoga". Buddhi means intelligence and has directly nothing to do with Bhagya or prosperity. It should read as Bhagya or Vriddhi Yoga in line with the combination suggested although the title of the yoga is not that important. Apart from giving prosperity, the conjunction of Mars - Saturn in Leo in aspect to Jupiter has other events as could be seen.

सुखेशे सिहराशिस्थे दुर्भगांशोद्भवस्य च ।

सर्वदाये मीनराशौ तत्त्रिकोणेऽथ वा यदि ॥३४६२ ॥

स्फुटयोगं गते मन्दे स्वप्रभोश्च महाविपत् ।

स्वसेवितनृपक्लेशात् क्लेशमाप्नोति भूरिशः ॥३४६३ ॥

कन्यादौ जन्मदेशेषु राज्याधिपतिनाशनम् ।

तत्त्रिकोणेऽथ वा चेति योजयेत् कालवित्तम् ॥३४६४ ॥

3462 - 3464. One born in Scorpio ascendant, Durbhaga Nadiamsa, will incur great danger to his king if the 4th lord Saturn at birth is in Leo and reaches in transit Pisces or its trine. Due to the said troubles to the king, the native will himself be in great troubles. The king will be destroyed when Saturn reaches the initial part of Virgo, or a trine thereof.

Notes: The important clue here is that one will have great professional troubles with Saturn moving in the sign Pisces or a trine, if at birth he occupies Leo, the 10th.

मायाब्दान्तादिमारभ्य ज्येष्ठभ्राता श्रियान्वितः ।

रन्ध्राधिपान्तरे काले भाग्यधिपतिदायगे ॥३४६५ ॥

स्वजनारिष्टमाप्नोति भगिनीपुत्रनाशनम् ।

गुरुद्वितीयपर्याये वृषे मेघे महत् सुखम् ॥३४६६ ॥

स्वपिता नित्यसन्तोषं राजप्रीतिशुभावहम् ।

गुरुप्रथमपर्याये वृषभादौ वा श्रियान्वितः ॥३४६७ ॥

द्वितीये वृषभादौ वा भ्रातृप्राबल्यमादिशेत् ।
 मेषत्रिकोणगे जीवे सूर्ये स्वोच्चांश संयुते ॥३४६८ ॥
 स्वपितुर्देहजाड्यादि पितृवर्गे महाविपत् ॥३४६९ ॥
 ज्ञातिवर्गे कष्टकालो मित्रवर्गे महत् सुखम् ।
 स्वमित्रसुतसौभाग्यं वृषभादौ विशेषतः ॥३४७० ॥
 बुद्धियोगी स्थिरे लग्ने गोचरे वृषभे गुरौ ।
 स्वपितुर्मित्रतनयः योगवान् कीर्तिमान् सुखी ॥३४७१ ॥
 गुरुतृतीयपर्याये मिथुनान्ते कुलीरगे ।
 राजद्वेषं मनस्तापमुद्योगार्थविनाशनम् ॥३४७२ ॥
 चापान्ते मकरे काले निरोधादि मुपद्रवम् ।
 स्वपुत्रदारशोकादिक्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥३४७३ ॥

3465 - 3473. (a) During the beginning and concluding parts of the native's 14th year, his elder brother will gather wealth. In the dasa of the 9th lord and in the sub period of the 8th lord, relatives will be harmed and a son of his sister will die.

(b) **Jupiter's Transit:** In the 2nd round of transit, Jupiter arriving in Taurus or Aries will cause much happiness. His father will be continuously happy, will please the king and will experience auspicious effects. In the first round, Jupiter in the initial part of Taurus will cause advent of wealth. In second round, in the same space, Jupiter will promote brother's growth.

(c) **Father:** Jupiter at birth in Aries or as trine thereof as the Sun begets his exaltation Navamsa will cause illness to father, and great danger to paternal kinsfolk. Relatives will be in the grip of troubles. But happiness will prevail in friends' circle. When Jupiter arrives in the beginning of Taurus, his friends' progeny will be fortunate, famous and prosperous. When in 3rd round Jupiter moves in the end of Gemini or Cancer, he will incur enmity with the king, mental distress and loss of position and wealth. In the end of Sagittarius or in Capricorn, Jupiter will cause obstacles and his son will suffer loss of spouse leading to much grief.

मन्दांशोशदशाकाले बुद्धियोगोद्भवस्य च ।
 सहोदरः क्लेशमेति पितृरिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३४७४ ॥
 पितृस्थानाधिपे चन्द्रे तुलांशे मेषराशिगे ।
 स्वसुतेन युते दृष्टे त्वापत्संन्यासवान् पिता ॥३४७५ ॥
 सुखेशांशदशाकाले सप्तविंशतित्वसरे ।
 मेषे जीवे मेषमासे शुक्लपक्षे मृतिं वदेत् ॥३४७६ ॥

3474 - 3476. In the dasa of the Moon's Navamsa dispositor, the native's brother will incur difficulties and his father will be subjected to evils and will die. During the time of this death, the native will be of 27 years of age and be in the dasa of the 4th lord's Navamsa dispositor. In transit, Jupiter will be in Aries along with the Sun, when bright lunar half rules.

क्षेमदाये सुतारिष्टं बुद्धियोगोद्भवस्य च ।
 युग्मे शनिस्थिते काले पुत्रारिष्टं विनिर्दिशेत् ॥३४७७ ॥
 मेषकन्याधनुर्मनि बुद्धियोगोद्भवस्य च ।
 पुत्रशोकफलप्राप्ती राज विग्रहवान् क्वचित् ॥३४७८ ॥

3477- 3478. The native's son will be subjected to evils in 4th dasa with Saturn's movement in the sign Gemini. Grief on account of loss of son will occur with (planet not mentioned) in Aries, Virgo, Sagittarius or Pisces apart from royal displeasure.

राहुस्थितेशांशदाये राहुभुक्तौ ज्वराद्भवम् ।
 जननी क्लेशकार्याणि भ्रातृपीडा क्वचित् क्वचित् ॥३४७९ ॥

3479. In the dasa of Rahu's Navamsa dispositor, and in the sub period of Rahu, one will be troubled by fever; his mother and brother will also be subjected to evils.

Notes: "Rahu sthitesamsa daaye" should read as "Rahu sthitesa amsesa daaye".

अष्टमेशस्थितांशेश दशायां बुधभुक्तिषु ।
 अपमृत्युभयप्राप्ति कर्कटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ॥३४८० ॥

3480. In the sub period of Mercury during the dasa of the Navamsa dispositor of the 8th lord, the native of Scorpio ascendant will be in the grip of fear of untimely death.

सुताधिपदशासंधिकाले स्वभानुभुक्तिषु ।
 क्रूरान्तरान्तरे काले ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशनम् ॥३४८१ ॥
 ग्रन्थान्तरे बुद्धियोगे सुताधिपतिदायगे ।
 स्वज्येष्ठभ्रातृसन्तान भाग्यनाशवशाद्भव्या ॥३४८२ ॥

3481 - 3482. His older brother will be destroyed in the junction of the 5th lord's dasa (Jupiter's dasa) and in Rahu's sub period. The sub-sub period rulership will go to a malefic planet. There is another authority to state that the 5th dasa will destroy the fortunes of the native's older brother's son.

जीवे शन्यन्तरे काले ज्येष्ठभ्रातृविनाशनम् ।
 कीटलग्ने प्रजातस्तुक्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥३४८३ ॥
 तत्पुत्रप्रबलं चैति सुताधिपतिदायके ।
 प्रत्यग्दशान्त्ये सन्तापं भेदभ्रातृविनाशनम् ॥३४८४ ॥
 दशामध्येऽपमृत्यं च शान्त्या शान्तिं प्रयास्यति ।
 भाग्याधिपदशान्त्यादौ ज्येष्ठभ्रातृश्रिया युतः ॥३४८५ ॥
 त्रिदशायोगवृद्धिं च बुद्धियोगोद्भवस्य च ।
 भाग्यवृद्धिः श्रिया युक्तो गृहे लक्ष्मीकटाक्षवान् ॥३४८६ ॥

3483 - 3486. (a) Jupiter dasa, Saturn's sub period will be the cause of death of one's older brother and the native of Scorpio ascendant will be grieved much. His son will get great prosperity in this dasa. End of the 5th dasa (different from 5th lord's dasa) will cause distress and will destroy step-brothers. In between the dasa fear of untimely death (for step-brother) will prevail for which remedies be done.

(b) The native's brother will acquire wealth in the beginning and end of the 9th lord's dasa. Prosperity and wealth of the family will increase.

Notes: (b) The 1st line of sloka 3486 is ill-constructed and is not amenable to a proper rendering.

धनाधिपदशाकाले दुर्भगांशोद्भवस्य च ।
 केतुभुक्त्यन्तमारभ्य शुक्रभुक्तौ मृतिं वदेत् ॥३४८७ ॥
 जीवे शुक्रान्तरे काले कीटलग्नोद्भवस्य च ।
 अष्टपञ्चाशगे वर्षे तुलामासत्रिकोणगे ॥३४८८ ॥
 कृष्णपक्षे शुक्रवारे प्रातःकाले मृतिं वदेत् ।
 लग्नाष्टमगते शुक्रे मित्रग्रहसमन्विते ॥३४८९ ॥
 दुर्भगांशे पूर्वभागे परलोको न विद्यते ।
 दुर्गतिं चाष्टमे शुक्रे यस्यां नाड्यां प्रजायते ॥३४९० ॥
 व्ययाष्टमगते केतौ गच्छत्येवअधोगतिम् ।
 दुर्भगांशे फलं सत्यं प्रत्यक्षं देवकेरलम् ॥३४९१ ॥

3487 - 3491. (a) **Death:** The native of Scorpio ascendant, Durbhaga Nadiamsa will die in the 2nd lord's dasa and in the beginning and ending of sub period of Ketu or in the sub period of Venus. Death occurring in Venus sub period in the dasa of Jupiter will be in the 58th year, with the transit Sun in Libra or its trine, in a dark fortnight, on a Friday morning.

(b) One born in the first half of Durbhaga Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant, with Venus in the

8th along with a friendly planet, will die a bad death. One will beget bad end if Ketu is in the 8th or the 12th.

(c) Whatever has been stated in Deva Keralam about Durbhaga Nadiamsa will be truthful.

स्थिरलग्नचतुष्टये निशाकरांशः
 निशाकरांशगे सूर्ये स्थिरराशिचतुष्टये ।
 स्थिरलग्ने प्रजातस्तु शूद्रजन्मा सुखी भवेत् ॥३४९२ ॥
 सूर्यकालाधिपे शुक्रे त्वसितेन निरीक्षिते ।
 शूद्रकाले शूद्रजन्मा राजयोगे तु सङ्करः ॥३४९३ ॥
 जीवदृष्टियुते विप्रकाल समुद्भवः ।
 विप्रजन्मा सुखी नित्यं क्षत्रियादौ यथाक्रमम् ॥३४९४ ॥

3492 - 3494. Immovable Ascendant - Nisakara Nadiamsa: With the Sun in an immovable sign, one born with this Nadiamsa in any of the four immovable signs will be a Soodra. While the Soodra Kala of the subject Nadiamsa (i.e. its last one fourth part) rises, if Venus becomes the lord of the day time and gets the aspect of Saturn, one born will be a Soodra and will enjoy Raja yoga effects. The Sun in aspect to Jupiter will cause birth of a Brahmin in the Vipra Kala (1st one fourth part) of the said Nadiamsa. Kshatriyas and others will be born in the respective parts, i.e. a Kshatriya in Kshatriya Kala, a Vaisya in Vaisya Kala and a Soodra in Soodra Kala, of the Nadiamsa.

Notes: Nisakra (known as Nisakari as well as Nisachari in some versions) extends thus: from 19° 36' to 19° 48' of a movable sign, from 10° 12' to 10° 24' of an immovable sign and from 4° 36' to 4° 38' of a dual sign.

निशाकारांशगे सूर्ये बुधशुक्रसमन्विते ।
 स्वसुतेनयुते दृष्टे शूद्रजन्मेति कथ्यते ॥३४९५ ॥
 जीवनं वैश्यवृत्त्या च बाल्ये क्लेशेन कर्षितः ।
 स्वपिता च तथा विन्धान्मध्येवयसिभाग्यवान् ॥३४९६ ॥
 श्यामवर्णशरीरी च बहुभ्रातृविनाशवान् ।
 पञ्चसङ्ख्या भगिन्यश्च भविष्यन्ति चिरायुषाः ॥३४९७ ॥

3495 - 3497. It is stated that a Soodra will be born if the Sun joins Mercury and Venus in aspect to or in association with Saturn. He will live by trading activities and be emaciated in childhood due to troubles. So also will his father be. The native will make his fortunes in the middle of his

life. He will be black in complexion and will incur destruction of many brothers. He will have six long-living sisters.

सूर्यलग्नाधिपे मन्दे मीने कालाग्निनाडिके ।
निशाकरेण संयुक्ते सोदरभ्रातृनाशवान् ॥३४९८ ॥
भगिन्यो बहवश्चैव केचित्पक्षे ह्यसोदरः ।
बाल्ये मन्दमतिः साधुः कामुको बुद्धिमान् सुखी ॥३४९९ ॥
यौवने बहुभाग्याप्तिर्वाधके क्लेशवान् भवेत् ।
निशाकरांशगे सूर्ये तदीशे शनिसंयुते ॥३५०० ॥
अल्पविद्यो शठः कामी क्षिप्रकोपी प्रवृत्तिमान् ।
वयो मध्ये सुसामर्थ्यं कटुकाम्लरसप्रियः ॥३५०१ ॥
ज्ञानवान् धर्मबुद्धिश्च रजोगुणसमन्वितः ।
तामसप्रकृतिर्बाल्ये वयोमध्ये सुसात्त्विकः ॥३५०२ ॥
धर्ममार्गगतो नित्यं वैदिकाचारबुद्धिमान् ।
देवब्राह्मण विश्वासी विशोपरि सुभाग्यवान् ॥३५०३ ॥

3498 - 3503. Immovable Ascendant: (a) Saturn becoming the lord of the Sun sign and associated with the Moon will destroy one's brothers. The native will have many sisters. According to some, there will be no co-born. During his childhood, he will be dull-headed. He will be gentle, libidinous and (later on will become) intelligent. In his youth, his fortunes will be plenty. Old age will bring forth troubles.

(b) The Sun in Nisakara Nadiamsa, while his dispositor joins Saturn, denotes the following. The person will have limited education. He will be crafty, libidinous and be instantly irascible. In the middle of his age, he will become smart. He will be fond of bitter juices, wise, munificent and passionate. In his childhood he will be indolent and in youth gentle. He will be ever interested in taking to the path of justice and will follow the Vedic codes of conduct. He will have faith in gods and Brahmins. His fortunes will register increase after his 20th year.

Notes: (a) "Kalagni Nadiamsa in Pisces" is an interruption and a wrong copy for some other text while the Shashtiamsa with this name appears rightly in sloka 3504.

मन्दे कालाग्निषष्ट्यंशे मलिनः क्रूरकर्मवान् ।
सम्पदायै महायोगं जन्मदायै च दुःखितः ॥३५०४ ॥
विप्लवेन धनच्छेदमग्निदाहेनवातथा ।

भाग्यक्षीणमवाप्नोति षोडशशब्दान्तमेव च ॥३५०५ ॥
पश्चादल्पसुखी चैव मन्ददोषो न विद्यते ।

3504 - 3505½. The native of an immovable ascendant, with Saturn placed in Kalagni Shashtiamsa, will indulge in dirty and cruel acts. His 2nd dasa will cause much prosperity, but the first dasa will usher grief. He will lose wealth in a calamity or in a fire accident and his fortunes will be on the decline upto the end of his 16th year. Afterwards, he will enjoy limited (or some) happiness and the blemish of Saturn (being in the said Shashtiamsa) will not exist.

सितांशगे विलग्नेशे ताराधिपसमन्विते ॥३५०६ ॥
सम्पद्दशायां नष्टं च स्वपित्राजितनाशनम् ।
वृषभे चन्द्रष्ट्यंशे शुभद्वयसमन्विते ॥३५०७ ॥
निशाकरांशजातश्च विपदायै सुभाग्यवान् ।
स्वप्राबल्यं च लभते क्षेमदायै फलं सुखम् ॥३५०८ ॥
प्रत्यग्दायै मनस्तापं दारिद्र्येण च कश्चितः ।
साधनेशदशाकाले बहुभाग्य युतः सुखी ॥३५०९ ॥
क्षेमतार दशान्त्यादौ क्लेशः स्याद्भ्रसुवत्सरे ।
विपदायै धनप्राप्तिः क्षेमदायै महत् सुखम् ॥३५१० ॥

3506 - 3510. (a) The lord of the ascendant, which is an immovable sign, begetting the company of the Moon and occupying a Navamsa of Venus, will cause losses in the 2nd dasa including paternal inheritances.

(b) One born in the subject Nadiamsa having two benefics in Taurus in Indu Shashtiamsa will enjoy much fortunes in his 3rd dasa. He will enjoy prosperity and happiness in the 4th dasa. His 5th dasa will cause mental distress and will physically weaken him due to penury. In the 6th dasa, he will make much prosperity and happiness. In the beginning and ending parts of the 4th dasa, he will be in grief for about 8 years. 3rd dasa will give wealth and 4th dasa (?) much happiness.

मीनत्रिकोणगे चन्द्रे वृश्चिकांशोद्भवस्य च ।
इदमेव फलं सत्यं साधनेशदशासुखम् ॥३५११ ॥
पाके सौम्यदशान्त्यादौ विपदायै सुभुक्तिषु ।
ज्वरभीतिं च लभते मृतप्रायोपजीवति ॥३५१२ ॥

3511 - 3512. An immovable ascendant having Scorpio Navamsa, while the Moon is in Pisces or a

trine thereof, will give the above effects, and happiness in the 6th dasa. In the beginning or ending portions of Mercury's dasa, or in the sub period of a benefic planet in the 3rd dasa, there will be fear of fever and the native will nearly die.

Notes: "Above effects" means the ones denoted at "b" of slokas 3506 - 3510. To wit, two of the following combinations will give identical results.

(1) The Moon in Taurus & C.

(2) An immovable ascendant which has Scorpio Navamsa & C.

The second yoga has an additional effect of giving happiness in the 6th dasa.

चन्द्रांशके तत्रिकोणे स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ।

स्वजन्मदेशे नृपतिर्मृतः स्यान्नात्र संशयः ॥३५१३ ॥

निशाकरांशगे सूर्ये वृषभे च स्थिते सति ।

मूलत्रिकोणगे मन्दे हाथ वा दृष्टिराशिषु ॥३५१४ ॥

चन्द्राक्रान्तर्क्षगे वापि चन्द्रांशे वा विशेषतः ।

चन्द्रदृष्टेषु राशीषु स्फुटयोगं गते शनौ ॥३५१५ ॥

3513 - 3515. Irrelevant: Saturn moving in the sign that is identical with the Moon's Navamsa of birth, or its trine will kill the king. If the Sun is in Nisakara Nadiamsa in Taurus, Saturn in his Moola trikona Rasiin the sign aspected by .. when Saturn transits the sign identical with the Moon's natal Navamsa, or a trine thereof, particularly the said Navamsa sign ... in the sign aspected by the Moon (Incomplete text).

सप्तमाधिपतौ शुक्रे द्विग्रहेण समन्विते ।

निशाकरांशे नाड्यां तु जातश्चैव द्विभार्यकः ॥३५१६ ॥

मायाब्दे षोडशाब्दे वा स्वसोदर्याश्च शोभनम् ।

सम्पदाये विवाहः स्यात् स्वविवाहो ह्यतः परम् ॥३५१७ ॥

सम्पदाये तृतीयांशे दारेशास्यांशके तथा ।

स्फुटयोगं गते जीवे प्रथमोद्वाहमादिशेत् ॥३५१८ ॥

मन्दांशे संस्थिते चन्द्रे मीने शनियुतेक्षिते ।

षोडशाब्दात् परं चैव द्विवर्षे पाणिप्रसंगम् ॥३५१९ ॥

दारेशांशे तत्रिकोणे दारजन्मर्क्षं विदुः ।

दारेषादृष्टिषु तु योजयेत् कालवित्तमः ॥३५२० ॥

3516 - 3520. Scorpio Ascendant - Marriage:

(a) One born in Nisakara Nadiamsa, Scorpio ascendant (one of the immovable signs) having the

7th lord Venus in the company of two planets will have two wives. During his 14th or 16th year, his sister's marriage will occur. After this, in the last one third part of his 2nd dasa, his first marriage will occur which will coincide with Jupiter's transit in the sign identical with the Navamsa occupied by the 7th lord (Venus) at birth.

(b) Marriage will occur within two years after the 16th year if the Moon is in a Navamsa of Saturn while the sign Pisces is related to Saturn by aspect or position.

(c) The natal birth star of his bride will correspond to the Navamsa occupied by the 7th lord (Venus) or a trine thereof.

Notes: (a) "Sobhanam" means a propitious function. Here it is to be interpreted as marriage.

कीटांशगे निशानाथे कुलीरांशे दिवाकरे ।

सम्पदाये विवाहः स्याद्गोचरे वृषभे गुरौ ॥३५२१ ॥

अथवा मिथुने वापि मेषादित्रयमासगे ।

लग्नात् सप्तमगे राहौ सङ्गरांशोद्भववरय च ॥३५२२ ॥

जन्मदाये विप्लवेन स्वपितुः क्लेशमादिशेत् ।

पितामह्या विनाशेन क्लेशं प्राप्नोति भूरिशः ॥३५२३ ॥

सम्पदाये शुक्रभुक्तौ केतुभुक्त्यन्तरेऽपि च ।

स्वपितृव्य विनाशेन ह्यतीव क्लेशवान् पिता ॥३५२४ ॥

ततः पश्चाद्दृष्टिः स्यात् पितृव्यसुतनाशनम् ।

पितृव्यस्य मनस्तापो भवत्यत्र न संशयः ॥३५२५ ॥

3521 - 3525. (a) For a native of Scorpio ascendant, the Moon and the Sun in order occupying Scorpio and Cancer Navamsas, marriage will occur in his 2nd dasa. The possibility is, transit Jupiter will then be in Taurus (the 7th). Or else, he could be in Gemini (the 8th). The corresponding months will see the Sun in transit in any of the 3 signs commencing from Aries.

(b) **Immovable Ascendant - Nisakara Nadiamsa:** If Rahu is in the 7th from the ascendant, one's father will be grieved due to some calamity. The grief, which will be abundant, will be due to loss of the native's paternal grand-mother. The native will be in much grief due to loss of father, in the 2nd dasa, in the end of Ketu's sub period or in Venus' sub period. Following this, there will be penury in the family, death of paternal uncle's (i.e. father's brother's) son and distress to the said

